

# ZORAM I TLAI ANG E

( ISSUES FACING MIZORAM TODAY )



Mizoram State Library

DG1357



V.L. ZAIKIMA

M7

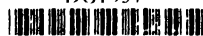


Edited by  
RRRL & Arts Culture  
Department : Mizoram  
Aizawl.





Mizoram State Library  
DG1357





# ZORAM I TLAI ANG E

V.L. ZAIKIMA

State Library, Mizoram, Aizawl.	
Accession Number.	12418
Date of Receipt	9/7/97
Supplier	RRRIF
Price	Rs. 60/-

**PUBLISHED  
BY  
LENGCHHAWN PRESS**

**FIRST EDITION — OCT., 1994  
COPIES — 1,000**

**MIZORAM STATE LIBRARY**  
No. 29.1357  
By Liin  
Date Liin  
Subscribed by \_\_\_\_\_  
Transmitted by \_\_\_\_\_  
Location No. \_\_\_\_\_

**© COPYRIGHT RESERVED**



**PRINTED AT  
LENGCHHAWN PRESS,  
BETHEL HOUSE, KHATLA,  
AIZAWL — 796001, MIZORAM.**

# THU HMA

*Kum 1994 hi Zorama Kristianna a luh atanga a kum zana a ni a, chumi pual chuan lehkhahu pakhat tal ziaak ka rilruk a. Ei zawnaa lamin min hnuk hnawh rei deuh a, puitlin zo lo turah ka ingai hman hial a. Ka dinhmun mil tawka ngaiin ka thu ziaak chi hrang hrang — articles, essays, seminar papers etc. hmangin ka buatsaih ta a ni.*

*Chhiar chakawm leh ngaihnaawm an nih lem loh avangin 'Bombay Inleng' chhunzawmin ka ziaak a, tihphuisui nan hmun danga mi ka khawnkhawm nual a, ka thuziak te erawh chu ka khung kim ta chiah lo thung. "ISSUES FACING MIZORAM TODAY" hi a sap hming, upa zawk a ni a; Zoram tuamtu boruak mil thei zawnga duan a ni. A thawnthu hi darkar hnih chhung vel a ni a (a sana a en sual erawh chuan darkar thum vel a ni ang), thu chi hrang hrang zawmkhawma ziaak chawp chu press lamah chhunzawm nghal zel a ni a; a bu buatsaih leh chhut chhung chu hapta thum vel a ni. Chhiartu zawng zawng hnenah duhsakna ka hlan a, tangkai taka chhawr a nih theih nan chhiartute duhsakna ka beisei bawh.*

*Dated Aizawl,  
The 5th October, 1994*

*V.L. Zaikima  
Khatla, Aizawl.*



## ZORAM I TLAI ANG E



A sana en pah chuan a zi uan uan a. Engmah ngihtuah lo hmel pui a inhaia a. Thophang tak chungin a sana hmai chu zawi fahran hian a nuai a. A mutna pinda banga Isua lem ni lo, pa sek pai mai thalak intar chu hauhawm a tih vang ni miah lovin a hmu a. Kristian tha tak ang chuan a ingai a. Mahse, an pinda banga milem intar te chu rinna kawnga tichaktu ni miah lo, nula leh tlangval thalak—ruak keng kung leh maksak pui mai an ni hlawn a. Nuho ramthim vein Jumble Sale tur an khawn tuma an tawngkam thiamzia a ngaihtuah chiwak a. Kohhrana tlaktum ve nan eng emaw thawh dubna lian tak a nei a. A pinda banga milem intar te chu thawh vek ni se chuan an in chu a thianghlim sawt dawnin a ring a. Mahse, Kohhran nuho leh nilem dukdak lo pui mai chu inhmech chiah leva ngaihua a nei a. Pinda banga milem dukdak lo intar chuan a rilu a luah khat tlat ta mai a. Mi pawhin an pinda bangah an tar ve tho

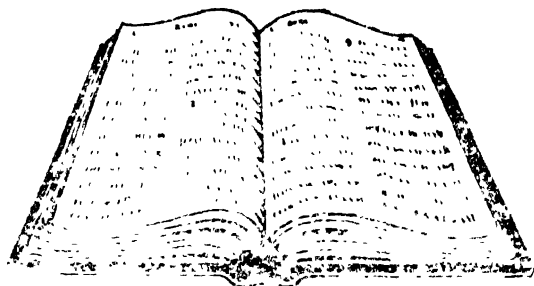
tiin amah leh amah a inhnêm chawp a. A duh vanga a tar ni lo mah se a duh lohzwang a nih avang chuan a thaw a ipik em em a.

A faten a thu an awih loh vang niin a ngai a, a fate chu a haw rilru hle a. Huat nachang a briat loh vanga tar an nih rinna a nei bawk a, amah leh amah a inhua a. Mahni thiam loh inchantir chu a rilru takin tlawmtlak a ti a. Adama leh Evi chan-chin kan sawi nikhuaa Evi kan dem ngawt thin pawh chu dik bik lo tibna a nei a. Evi chu Adama nupui a ni a, a nupui chu a enkawlin a kaihruai tur a ni. Amah maia thlêma awm tur khawpa a thlahthlam chu dik a ti lo va. A nupui thu awih a, thei ei thianga lo a ei pawh chu fel lo tak niin a hria a. Adama chu thaibawih chet riauva ngaiin demawm a ti rilru ta hle mai a. Mahni thiam inchantir nana midang dem ta anga inngaibna a nei a. Ramthim an vei a nih rau rau chuan Kohhran nuho pawh chuan pindan banga milem dukdak lo pui pui intar te chu pawthla se tangkai viaua rinna a nei a. Zing dar nga pawh a la ri lo va, a mumang ngaihtuahin rizai a la sin tha sauh sauh a. A mumang a ngaihtuahna lamah Catherine Zamveli mumang te chu a hrechhuak a.

Eng emaw hnu chuan bawkkhupin khum lu lamah chuan a tawih phei deuh va, pha leh pha lo



chung chuan dawhkan chung magazine hlui pakhat chu a phih thla a. Bible ni awm taka a ngaih chu a phih thlak zawng chuan chhuatah a tla ri thak a, mahse milem bu mai mai a lo ni a. A lukhama inbeng kang chung chuan zawi fahran mai hian a ham bui bui a. St. Paul's High School-a a kal laia an magazine (1970) chu a thlir thuak a. A mit ek nuai pan chuan a kut lehlamin a keu thuak thuak a, a chhiar tan hma chuan a lukham hnuaia Pathian Lehkhabu chu a la a, a hma nia a chhiar bak chu a chhiar leh ta zawk a :



Ezekiela 8:7—13

*Tin, hung chhung luhnaah chuan mi hruat a; tin, ka han en a, bangah hian awng zuk lo awm a. Tichuan ka hnenah, "Mihring fopa, bang kha han ker teh," a ti a. Tin, ka han ker tak chuan kawngkhar a lo awm reng mai a. Tin,*

*ani chuan ka hnenah, "Lut la, heta sual tenawm tak an tih hi en teh," a ti a. Tichuan ka lut a, ka hmu a, ngai rawh, thilnung chi tinreng lem te, ramsa tenawm lem te, Israel chhungte milim zawng zawngte chu bangah chuan a velin a lo chuang a. Tin, an hmaah chuan Israel chhung, upate zirga mi sawmsarihte chu an ding a, an laiah chuan Saphana fapa Jaazania a ding a, mi tin chuan berhbu an keng theuh va; tin rimtui khu rim chu a chho ta mup mup a. Tichuan ka hnenah, "Mihring fapa, Israel chhung upate thim hnuaia thiltih chu i hmu em ? mi tinin milim pindana an tih chu ? 'LALPA chuan mi hmu lo va, LALPA chuan ram chu a kalsan tawh alawm,' an ti si a. An thiltih tenawm nasa leh-zual dong pawh i la hmu leh ang," ka hnenah chuan a ti bawh a.*

Israel fate pawhin an pindan bangah chuon Pathian ngaiha tenawm tak te an ziak chik hrep hrup tih a hriat chuan ngaihtuah zui tur tam tak awmin a hria a. Mahse, a la zing em a, tun hma lama a thu ziak pakhat; hun rei tak mai a chbiar tawh loh chu chbiar phawt thain a hria a, a thupui chu 'KA PIANNA ZORAM NUAM' a ni.



Zoram, tē tak tē, tlang leh lui kara khaw tē tak, hnamdang hriat pawh hlawh lo va piang mah ni ila; Zo khawsang, thliffim leh daiffim tlin-na ram, ram mawi tak hi ka tân chuan khawvel ram nuam ber a ni thin. A chhunga ka chen a, a mawina ka hmuh theih vang ngawt pawh hian mi vannei ber tling hialin ka inhre thin. A ram leilung leh pianhmangah duhawm tehchiam-in lang lo mah se, pi pute nun mawi kan zo nun dik tak te hian a tinuam bawk thin. Zotui thianga luanna ram, pangpar, tuma chin pawh ni lo va, mawi taka a par thin te hian kan Zoram chu a timawi zual bawk thin.

Zan thla êng hnuaia, naupang tual chai ri te chuan ngaihtuahna thui tak tak min neih tirin kan ram zân hun nawmna min briattir bawk thin. Naupang hlim taka an rik nak pak laia nula rim tura tlangvalin leihka an rap ri thap thap te chu thinlung television chuan ka thli a, tlangpang phul hmun lam ka bawi leh ø, phul bring dup thla êngin a chhun daiffim tle ser te chuan ka mit men a tinuam hlih hlih thin. Zân a lo rei a, naupang tualchaite pawhin mahni in lam panin, "Mangtha, mangtha" an ti nak nak a, tlangval leng pawh an haw phauh phauh va, zân khaw-

thiang vûk chuan reh lam a lo pan a, mi tin chuan mut hmun an pan a, a reh ta tlawk tlawk mai. Chumi hup, hun khawhar thlâk tak chu hun rem-changa hmangin vabak leh katchât chuan an aw mawl tak chuan, "*Kan Zollang ram nuam hi chhaw-plai run t lang e*" ti hian ka bre thin a, chu chang pawh a ni nem, Riakmaw khawngaihthlâk tak, sava azawnga ngainatawm ber chuan inhnem nana hmangin Zoram chu a chên nân a lo hmang ve thin a ni.

Ka thinlung television chu hmun dang dangah ka tuai her vel a. Christmas hun lam ka kawhtir vung mai a. Hetiang hian ka hmu vuai a, Christmas hun, kan Lal ropui her piancham chu mi tin mai chuan ropui tak leh blim taka hman tum chuan neih sum hlu tin chuan incheina nen, Amah chawimawina tura sial leh ran dang dang nen an inbuatsaih suau suau mai a, veng tinah khuang a ri chuah chuah mai a; khuang ri te chuan Bethlehem leh a vel a hrut zui zui te bían ka hân hmu a. Lenkhawmna hmun lam ka hawi leh chuan lengkhawm zai ri chuan :-

*Kan ngah Christmas ni eng a lo zam thar  
leh ta,*

*A mawl ti zualin Bethlehem par nen,*

*A lo vul ta e, par ang kan lawm.*

an ti thup thup mai a.

Khawlai dung chu ka han hawi kual leh thuak  
 thusk' a, naupang hlim leh au thawm chu a khaw  
 khahin a khat rum rum mai. Nula leh tlangvâl te  
 lah chuan hun nuam bera hmangin veng tinah chuan  
 party chi hrang hrang nen, "Thiani insiam thuai thuai,"  
 tiin tum bik nei furin ka hmu a, an hmuimer lo  
 hre pha tawk ui leh vawk te chuan an ei beng nawi  
 an insual phah lek lek bawk nê. Pitar leh putar to  
 ti ti lahin 'ka bang bik hlei nê' ti ni awm fahran  
 chuan, lungthu bulab an thiante nê tun hmaa an  
 awm dân sawiin pawn lam awmdân hre lêk lo chuan  
 indawm kunin an mittui hial an lo sêng ve bawk  
 thîn. A ni reng lah taka, hetiangah hun nuam ber te  
 hi mi tam tak tân chuan tabna leh lungngaihna chhum-  
 pui chu a lo ni ve bawk thîn.

Christmas lai a ni bawk a, ka rilru television  
 hmanna hun pui bera ngaiin zankhua chuan Zoram  
 dung leh vang, chhak leh thlang chu chik taka enin  
 mipui hlim leh au thawm, khuang ri bung bungte  
 chu ka hmu a. Zing thlengin ram dang reng reng  
 ka hawi lo. Lêngkhawmho chu, "Lenrualte u  
 khua a var dawn ta," tiin an zai thup thup mai a.  
 Thingtlang khaw tin maia ar khuang chiah chiah  
 chuan ka rilru chhungril lam chu a fan riai riai a.  
 Chutih ahnek varparh arsi chuan Zoram a rawn  
 chhun vâv vuk mai. Kawttbler tin mai a chhun  
 thlûr sung bawk a. Carol zaipawlin thiam taka  
 veng tin an brut zui zui te chuan min tihlimin ka

thidang lo chauh a ni ber hian ka hria. Tichuan X-Mas hun hlimawm tak chu an hmang ral ta a.

Khawbar leh lungleng tak chung chuan Luidung lam ka thlir leh ta a. Ka hawi kan hawi a, mual leh ruamte chu ka thinlung television-ah chuan a kal zut zut a. Ka tâna nunna tui hlu, Zotui pi pute pawhin an sawi ngun ber leh an sawi nin theih loh hmunah chuan ka mit chu a fu ta chat a. Ngun deuhva thlêka ka en ngawih ngawih lai chuan a kam sir vela pangpar mawi tak taka par te chuan ka mit an ti-vai rum rumin ka hria.

Ka thinlung television chu dim tein ka pawt kir leh riak riak a. Pawt kir chung rengin ler takin ngaw pik kar te chu ka thlek zawk zawk a. Tichuan Sakhi nupa blim taka thangbawn pik chûk kara an dawk zelh zelh te chu ka en tlawk tlawk a. Van sâng lam hawi zawng chuan ka her kual leh ruai ruai a, chhun ni sen sat lai chuan ka awmna khaw-pui daifem hrut chuan muvanlai nupa chu an kual ral ral mai a. An kual hnai zel a, veng lai an lo thlen chuan an aw thinthawng tak leh lungtileng tak chuan, "Nupa tang then chu a nâ, a nâ," ti ti hian ka hria a. Ka thinlung television chu ka khar ta a. Heng avâng ngawt pawh hian, ka pianna kan Zoram nuam uh chu a phu hiah hiahin ka bre thin.

A tukverh pawh a la hawn hma leh khum atanga a thawh chhuah hma hauva Mizoram a han thlir ta mai chu changkang ta sawta inngaihna a nei a. A lehkha zir lai a ngaihtuah chang apiangin Catherine Zamveli chanchin chuan a rilru a luah khat thuai thin. Catherine-i chanchin chu hre viau angin inngai mah se, tlabtu chhuia chik taka a chanchin a zawh lem loh avangin Mizo dik tak a nih leh nih loh pawh chiangin a la hre der lo mai a. Tanpui a ngai a, theihtawp chhuahin a tanpui a ni mai a; amah leh amah a inthiam chawp a. Chik tak maia thil chhui leh ngaihtuah chu duh thin mah se, a tlin ve hlawl lo ni berin a hria a. A lehkha zir laia a programme hlui a ngaihtuah vang vang a, a rilru chhungril lamah chuan thil tam tak a awm a. Engmah pheii zawng a sawi chhuak lo va, a hmel erawh chu zu rui hmel ang mai a nih a ring thung.

Zu hi chu ina ruih chi, in tama ruih vak mi niin a hria a. Zu a tam chuan intu an tam a, in an tam chuan rui an tam a; rui an tam chuan a ngawl vei an pung thin, tiin a ngaihtuah a. A ina in hma hawta han ruih hmel tak chu zialo hlein a ngai a. Mahse, pi pu hun atang tawha Mizo zinga nungdama la awm reng chu zu hi a ni. Tun hma chuan hun bi nei leh awmze neiin an in ber a. Lal leh khawn-bawl upaho erawh chuan nasa tak maiin an in a.

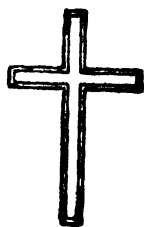


Zu rui erawh chu tar leh mi pangngai hnuaia ngaih an ni thung. Zorama Kristianna a rawn luh phat atangin zu leh kristianna chu an inhmelmak a, eng chen nge an indo dawn tih hriat phak rual loh khawp-in namen lovin an inbuan ta ngat ngat a. Zu fak mawi pawl chuan rui khawpa zu in that lobzia leh zu avanga chhiatna rapthlak tak lo thleng thin chu sawi lovin 'in thiam chuan a pawl lo' an ti a. Chu mai a ni nem, tirhkoh Paula'n Timothea hnena damdawi atan tlem tlem in thin tura a thurawn chu fing



takin an chhawr t̃angkai thiam em em a. He thu-buaiah hian thil mak tak a awm. Kohhran hovin khawvel finna hmanga thiam taka an do ngat ngat laiin khawvel miten Pathian thu hmangin t̃an an khawh thung a. Mak tak mai chu Kohhran hovin Pathian thua zu dona hmanraw t̃ha tam tak hman nachang hre lova khawvel tak maia an do hi a ni. He indo-naa an hmanraw hman dan a ngaihtuah chang apiangin Zikpuii Pa thu ziaik ngaihnawm tak 'Zofaten kawng kan bo ve' tih chu Thlamuana rilruah a langsar em em t̃hin.

Zu chungchang a ngaihtuahna lama zu rui ang hrima Kohhranho dem zawng rilru a pu ta leh dem tur apui a dap chiam mai chu fel hlel t̃ihna a nei a, a lehkhabu pakhat 'Mizo Hnam Tana Kristian Thuchah'<sup>1</sup> chu a ngaihtuah a; chu lehkhabuah chuan zu chungchanga Kohhranho hmalakna tlem azawng a chuang a; hetiangin :



Zû vanga mi mal nun tlāk chhiatna te, chhungkaw buaina leh rettheihna te, khaw-tlang nun sual lo punlun t̃hinte hi tunlai khawvel mite pawhin an engto em em a, kan India sawrkar ngei pawhin Zu t̃hat

1. Synod Social Front - 3, Compiled by Upa F.Lalsang-liana, *Mizo Hnam Tana Kristian Thuchah*, Aizawl, 1991

lohzia briain zawi zawia tihbo' dan leh khuahkbirh dan a ngaihtuah a. Chumi tiblawhtling tur chuan Mizoramah pawh sawrkarin zu tihrem dan tur ngaihtuaktu Committee hial dinin, theibtawp chhuahin tan an la mek a ni. Kan Kohhran chuan a mite chu zu in, zu zawrh leh zu sak ti hauh lo turin a duh a. Zu laka inthiarfihlim thei lote chu Kohhran Committee-in hnawhchhuah thleng pawha an chungthu rel theihna dan pawh a siam nghe nghe a nih kha. Kawng tinrenga zu-in thil a tihchhiat nasatzia hi kan enin, Pathian ram hmélma, ram leh hnam than lena daltu a ni tih kan sawi thei a ni a. A tawi zawngin, Zu hi Setana hmanraw pawimawh tak a ni zel rih, ti jla a dik a ni. Chuvangin, zu laka mi tin inthiarfihlim tur leh, a tibo tura tan la theuh turin inzirtir ang u. Tin, mahni inthiam chawp tuma tlem azawng in thin chu pawl lo anga sawitu khawimaw laiah an awm a ni thei a. Mahse, Krista êng atanga kan Kohhranin a thlir dan chuan thiam chantir theih an ni chuang lo a ni. Mihring tikhawlo thei reng reng leh Pathian rawngbawlna dâl thei thil chu eia in lo tur kan ni theuh si a. Tunah bian Kohhranin kumkhuaa kan lo do thin zu chu sawrkar hialin min dopui ta a, Pathian hnena lawmthu sawi chungin sawrkar kut chu tichak turin theibtawp i chhuah ang u (pp. 40-41).



## MIZORAM PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH SYNOD

No. MS/GEN-1/88/1082

Dated Aizawl, the 5th Apr '88.

Hon'ble Chief Minister,  
Mizoram.

Pu zahawm tak,

I thawhpuite nen, Mizoram Presbyterian Koh-bran hmingin chibai kan bûk a che u. A chung-a kan târ lan thupuih hian, Mizoram Presbyterian Kohbran Inkhawmpui Lian (Synod) 1987 chuan, hetia Excise Act hman hnu-a Mizorama sualna leh thil tha lo dang a pung ta em em mai hi zû a tam tâk vang niin a ngai a. A tibreh tumin khawtlang leh Kohbran malah pawh kan infuih mêk zêl a. Chutih lain Mizoram Sawrkarah pawh ngenna siam tha a ti a, chu chu hei hi a ni :

“Mizoram hian zu zawrh phalna hi a thar pe tawh lo tur leh tûna phalna awm sate pawh a hun (term) a tawp chuan tithar leh tawh lo turin leh, Excise Act pawh hi, zu khapna atana hmang turin Sawrkar ngen ni se,” tiin.

Hei hi Mizoram Presbyterian Kohhran duh dan, a Inkhawmpui Lian bar Synod leh a rorelna sang Executive Committee-tên nang i thawhpuite hnena an ngenna chu a ni.

Nang pawhin i briat angin, Excise Act dan zabawm tak hi Mizoramah chuan mipui zinga zu thiputna ang chauhvîn a lo lang ta a. Thil tha atana dan siam ni sê, thil tha lo tipungtu ni-a a lang ta mai hi Kohhranin pawî a ti êm êm a ni. Chuvângin, zu zawrh phalna dân hi a rang lama hnôk kêr leh thuai tûr leh, Excise Act hi zu khapna atana hmang tûrin, Presbyterian Kohhran chuan Mizoram Sawrkâr dinglai hi a ngên a ni.

Mizoramîn hma a sâwn zêl theihna tûrin Kohhran leh sawrkâr hi tangnaal thei ila kan dah a. He kan ngenna pawh hi min tihlawhtinsak ngei kan ring tlai a ni.

Pathian leh ram tâna i thawhpuite,  
Mizoram Presbyterian Church Synod aiah,

Sd/-

Rev. C. Vanlalbruaia  
Secretary,

Sd/-

Rev. Rokhuma  
Moderator,

Mizoram Presbyterian Church Synod.

# **MIZORAM PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH SYNOD AIZAWL, MIZORAM.**

## **SYNOD EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE-IN EXCISE ACT CHUNGCHANGA MIZORAM MINISTER A KAWMNA**

Synod thu rêl ûmzuia, Synod Executive Committee wawi 108-9 thu angin, Aizawl khawpui chhunga SEC member kal khâwm thei sâwm leh pathumte'n, 5.4. 1988 chhûn dâr 11 khân, Mizoram Chief Minister Pu Laldênga chu ama Office-room-ah an hmu a.

Zu zawrh phalna hri pe tawh lo tûr leh, tuna phalna awm sâte pawh a hun (term) a tâwp chuan tithar leh tawh lo tûr leh, Excise Act pawh hi zu khapna atâna hmang tûra ngenna lehkhâ, Chief Minister hnênah Moderator-in a hlân a, Synod Secretary-in dîlna copy chu a chhiar chhuak a, SEC Member-te atangin zawhna pawimawhte pawh zawh a ni nual bawk.

Chief Minister chuan Kohhran hruaitute hi tha taka lo dawngsawngin, an thu ken leh zawhnate, ngaihthlâk habdam takin a lo chhâng a. Chief Minister hnên atanga Kohhran hruaitute thu dawn tlângpui chu hetiang a ni:-

(11) "Zu zawrh phalna pêk loh chungchangah chuan, Kohhran aiawhte leh vântlâng aiawhte leh, voluntary organisation (khawtlâng thatna ngaih tush pâwl) hrang, hrang aiawh leh mi thiam-te ko khâwma rawt thuai tum a ni a, May thla, 1988 chhungin he thil hi tihfel hman bei-sei a ni. Tin, chumi hma chuan tûna zu zawrh permit tâwpte pawh hi tih thar leh a ni tawh lo vang a, a thar pêk a ni bawk lo vang a, tihfel velah ziakin Sawrkarin a rawn chhâng ang che u," a ti.

Sd/-

Pastor C. Vanlalhruaia

Secretary,

Mizoram Presbyterian Church,  
Synod.

## ZU ZAWRH CHUNGCHANGA KOHHRAN THUCHHUAH (1988)

**Khawmpui hma lak dan :**

Excise Act hmanga Zu zawrh phalna Mizorama hman a lo nih phat atang khan, Kohhran chuan a

duh lo hle a. Presbytery zawng zawng leh Mizoram Presbyterian khâwmpui lian ber Synod chuan kum 1985-ah a ngaihtuah a, tha lo a tih thu leh titawp leh tura ngenna, hetib lai Mizoram sawrkar hnenah a thlen nghal a (Gen. 19). Thuneitute pawh an hmai-hma ngeiah hmuin Kohhran rilru a hrilh bawh a.

Hun a lo kal zel a, thnnuitute'n engmah an tih tâk lo avangin, 1987 Synod Khâwmpui chuan a ngaihtuah nawn leh a. A aiawha a tul apiang bawhzui turin Executive Committee chu mawh a phurtir a (Gen. 12).

**Zu zawrh tha a tih loh chhan :**

- 1) Phalna neia zu zawrh hian zû a tizalên a, zu in an tam phah a, chhiatpui pawh a nasa.
- 2) Zû hi kan hnam tichhetu hlauhawm ber niin Kohhranin a hria a, Drug nêh pawh a inkaibhnawih tlatin a hria.
- 3) Zu chhiab chhuantam : Sawrkar hian Zu chiah atangin sum tam tak a hmu ngei a. Mahse, chik zawka ngaihtuah chuan zu chhiaba kan hmuh aino, zu mana kan hmana tam tak kan bloh hi a nasa zâwk hle a ni. Zu chhiaba lei lêt theih a ni lo.

**Executive Committee hmalak dan :**

Synod-in mawhphuhna a pêk angin, Executive Committee 108-na chuan zu zawrh phalna titawp

tura thuneitute dâwr dan tur a rel a. A aiawh mi tirin, 5.4.88 khan Mizoram Chief Minister kawm a ni a. Chief Minister zahawm tak chuan thu tlûk-na siam hmaa Kohhran aiawh sawm ve te, Kohhran ngenna, ziake ngeia chhan te, a tlai berah 1988 May thla chhunga thu tawp siam a beisei thute a lo tiam a. Synod aiawhte pawh ngaihtha takin an haw a. May thla a ral a, June thla a lo chanve ta hial a, thâwm engmah a la awm si lo; Kohhran aiawhte chuan Chief Minister zahawm tak chu hmuh an tum a, mahse, hun a lo pe thei lo.

Thuneitute'n Kohhran aw an bengkhawn lo tial tial ni-a lang leh, ni tin chanchinbu leh tlangkam atanga thil awmdan han lakkhawmin, zu zawrh phalna hi Sawrkarin a tichhuak leh mai ang tih, Kohhran chuan a hlauthawng ta tak meuh a. Synod Executive Committee 109-na chuan he thu hi ngaihtuah tha lehin, mipuite hoena Kohhran rilru briattir nan leh, zu zawrh phalna tichhuak tawh lo tura thuneitute a ngen nasatzia tihlan nan, he thuchhuah No. 2 hi a tichhuakin, Poster (lebkha tar) tam tak a buatsaih ta hial a ni.

Synod Executive Committee 109-na chuan, heti khawpa kan duh lohzia Kohhranin a ihlen chung pawha Sawrkarin zu zawrh phalna hi a tichhuak leh a nih pawhin, kan Kohhran mite chuan tumahin zu



zawrh phalna hi dil lo se a duh a, phalna laa lo zuar lui an awm pawbin Kohhran dan anga an chungchang ngaihtuah turin tualchhung Kohhrante a hriattir a ni.

Tin, heng thilte bâkah bian hma lâk zui zel dan tur kawng hrang hrang pawh a tul anga tih mai theih turin a rêl bawh a. Permit hmanga zu zawrh kan ramín a chhiatpui tawhzia leh a chhiatpui zel turzia ngaihtuah a, zu zawrh Permit tinung tawh lo ngei turin thuneitute a ngen tak meuh a ni.

Rev. C. Vanlalhruaia,  
Secretary

25.6.1988.

Rev. Rokhuma  
Moderator

Mizoram Presbyterian Church.

## KOHRAN HNENA THUCHAH (1988)

Kan ramín zu chungchang thu hi kan buaipui hle a, sawrkar te, Kohhran leh pâwlho pawhin zu chungchangah ngaihtuahna kan hmang nasa hle a ni. Mizoram Presbyterian Kohhran phei chuan zu zawrh chungchangah Kohhran Thuchhuah pawh kan siam nghe nghe kha. Hei, tunab pawh, Kohhran mite hnêna Thuchah leh Tawngtai tûra ngenna kan rawn chhuah leh e.

**1. Zi chingchanga Kohhran dinhmun**

Mizoram Presbyterian Kohhran hian a din tih  
tê atangin Kohhran mite chu zûa inhnawih  
a khap a. Chu chu tun thlenga a dinna a la ni ta  
za la. Zu sa, zu suar leh ze inte chu tualchhông  
Kohhran Committee-in hnawh chhian thlenga an  
chung a kut thlak thei tûin Thnun theihna pawh  
ka nei nghe nghe a ni (SEC 45:7). Kohhratin zû  
a dui loh chhian hi tlêma chipchiar deuhin lo târ  
chhuak ha :

(1) Bible-in zû hi khawi laiah mah a tha zâwng-  
in a sawi ngai lova, zu ruih pheih chu sual nasa  
tak nîn a sawi a ni.

(2) Zû hi ruih theih thil chak tak, a hmangtu  
rilru tihnutsaka sual lama hruai nghâl thei a ni  
a, mi pangngai pawh mihring tling lova siamtu  
a ni a. Ruih theih thil dang dangte pawh a  
kaihnawih thei a ni.

(3) Ruih theih thil chak tak a nih avângin  
hman thiam a harsa a. Mawl lai hun aini tun-  
ah hian kan hmang thiam lo zual ta a. Hman  
thiam hleih theih loh a ni ber mai.

(4) A intu mizia, a nun leh a thlarau lam nun a  
theihniatsak a. Chubak, chhungkua te, khaw-  
tlâng thil leh sawrâr thil hlu tam tak leh mi-

pat/hmeichhiatna thil hman sualna leh sual rap-thlâk ber tualthahna thlengin a tipunlun a. Ram leh hnam tichhetu hlahhawm berte zînga mi a ni.

(5) Zû hi kan hman thiam loh avangin, Zosapte'n Kohhran mite inhnamhnawih an lo khap a. Zosapte tih vang mai ni lovin, Mizoram Presbytery hmasa ber 1910, April thla khân inkhawm-puiin an lo khap tawh a ni.

## 2. Bible-in zu leh uain a sawi dan :

Bible-ah hian zû leh uain sawina kan hmu nual a. Hebrai ãawnga Uain sawina chi thum - Tiros, Yayin leh Sekar-te hi zû leh uain sawi nan hman a ni ber.

“Tiros” chu sapãawngin, “New Wine” an ti a, Mizo ãawngah “Uain thar, Uain thlum,” an ti. “Yayin” an tih chu sapin, “Wine” an ti a, Mizo ãawngah pawh, ‘Uain’ tih a ni. “Sekar” an tih chu sapãawngin, “Strong drink” an ti a, Zo ãawngah chuan, “Zû, Rakzû,” ti tea lehlin a ni.

A hmanna thu-ah heng zu chi thumte hi thliar hnan thlip thlep a harsa deuh thei e. Sekar hi erawh chu a ãa lam sawi nan Bible-in a hmang lo niin a lang a. Thil Chiang tak chu, keini'n “zû” kan tih

ang chi chu a tha lama hman a ni ngai lo. - Zû ruih phei chu Bible hian a duh lo hle a ni. Chu vangin, keini'n zô kan tih, sawimawi nan Bible-in a tha lam zâwnga Uaiin sawi dan atangin a remchang lo a ni.

### 3. Kohhranin sawrkar a dawr dan :

Zû leh zu zawrh chungchangah hian kan Kohhran hian Sawrkar chu zu zawrh khap turin a ngen a. Kum 1976 pawh khan Synod chuan sawrkar chu zu zawrh khap turin a ngen a. Kum 1978 khan Synod Executive Committee pawhin Thuchhuah a siam nghe nghe kha.

Chumi hnuah, kum 1984 khan sawrkar chuan Excise Act hmangin zu zawrh phalna a tichhuak ta a. Kohhran chuan pawh a ti hle a. 1985 Synod Khawmpui chuan zu zawrh phalna titawp turin chutijh lai sawrkar chu a ngen leh a. Eng mah tih awm hman lovin' chu sawrkar hun chu a tawp a. Sawrkar thar a lo ding leh ta a. Anni chuan permit awm sa a tawp velel tithar rih lovin, zu chungchanga Sawrkar kal dan tur a ngaihuah tha leh ta a. Hetih lai tak hian Kohhran pawhin hun remchanga ngaiin zu chungchanga a ngaih dan chu sawrkar hnenah a tihlen ve ta a ni.

Hetiang hian, Kohhran hian kan ram sawrkar apiang hian hun lai zelah, a tul ang zelin, kan ram

tana a ngaih pawimawhte a briattir thin a. Tu sawrkar mah a bei lo tih i hria ang u.

Kohhran chuan a awmna ram sawrkar chu a sawrkarah a pawm hmiah mai a, a mite pawh khua leh tui rinawm ni turin a zirtirin a fuih reng a. Ram leh mipuite tana tha ni-a a briat kawngah sawrkarah rawtna emaw, ngenna emawa thlen hian sawrkar rorelnaa inrawlh leh kuang lo nawra ngaih tûr a ni lo va, a mawhpurhna kawng khat a ti ve a ni zawk e. Hei hi tun hma atanga kan Kohhran lo kal thin dan a ni.

Zû leh zu permit thua Kohhranin sawrkara thu a thlen hi sakhaw vawn bik nei lo sawrkar kalhmang (Secularism) bawhchhiattir tumna a ni lo va. Sakhaw mal hmakhua mai ni lo, ram leh hnam hmakhua tak meuh a nih avangin, Secularism bawhchhiattir tumna anga hrihfiah loh hrâm a tha a Zu khap theihna hi India danpuiah pawh a awm a, India Hnam Pa Mahatma Gandhi leh mi ropui dangte pawhin zu tih rem hi an duh a ni.

#### 4. Kohhran hnena thuchah :

Zu chungchanga Bible sawi danah Kohhran dinhmun chu kan sawi a. Cnuvagin, zu sa leh zuar leh in thinthe chu, anmahni leh thil dang pawhin a chhiat phah hma ngeia nun kawng dik an zawh theih nan, anmahni duhsakna leh khawngaihna avanga Kohhran tihchianghlina tura thunna dante in

hman lai kha in lo hmang zui zêl dawn nia. Kan dan ding lai chu hetiang hi a nih kha :

- 1) Mi dang hriat lohva aruka urhsun taka an thatna tura zilh.
- 2) Rawngbawlina chawlhthir.
- 3) An hriat chhuah theihna tura thunun.
- 4) Sim duh lote chu Kohhran atanga hnawh-chhuah.

### 5. I tawngtai ang u :

A tawp berah chuan, sualnain kan ram a ei chhiat zel loh nana kan hmanraw tha ber chu Chachin Tha thiltihtheihna hi a ni tih hre reng ila. Hmanraw hrang hrang kan lo hman thin bakah tawngtai mawlh hi i uar zual ang u. Kohhran inkhawm te, chhûng inkhawm leh mi mala kan tawng-tainaah he thil hi hre zual ila, chûng bakah a hnuaia tar lan ang hian Kohhranho zawng zawng a rualin i tawngtai ang u.

A hun : 28.8.1988 Zan inkhawmah.

Thupui : Ruih theih thil leh sualnain kan ram a ei chhiat zel loh nan.

Sd/-

Rev. C. Vanlalhruaia  
Secretary,

Sd/-

Rev. Rokhûma  
Moderator,

MIZORAM PRESBYTERIAN KOHHRAN

ZU CHHIAH VANGIN SAWRKAR HAUSA  
MAH SE ZU VANGA NUNNA TIHCHHIAT  
A PAWI ZAWK.

Lalpa nghâktute erawh chuan ram hi an luah ang.  
Sâm 37:9.

ZU CHHIAH VANGIN HAUSA ILA,  
ZU LEINA SENSO VANGIN RETHEI  
SI ILA, ZORAMIN HMA A SAWN ANG MAW?

Zurui mite chu an lo rethei dân si a. Thufingte 23:20

MIZORAM HI ZU-IN A TIHCHHIAT KAN  
PHAL LO.

Zû hi nuihzatbura mi siamtu a ni a, zupui hi insual  
bûng bûngna a ni. Thufingte 20:1.

TAKSA THIHNA THLENTU, THLARAU  
NUN TICHHETU ZU— KAN DUH LO.

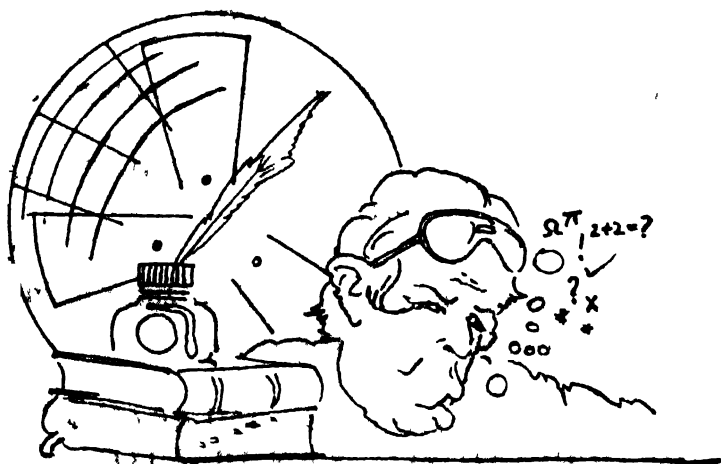
Mizoram Synod

ZU CHHIAH VANGA HAUSAK AI CHUAN  
ZU CHHIAH TEL LOVA RETHEIH KAN  
THLANG ZAWK.

KAN RAM LEH HNAM HMELMA ZU HI  
ZAWRH PHALNA PEK KAN DUH TAWH LO.

A thenawm hnena zu in tur petu chu, a chung a  
pik e. Hab. 2:15.

MIZORAM SYNOD (ibid., 44—65)



Thlamuana chuan zu chungchanga Zorama thil  
kalhmang a ngaihtuah chhonzawm zel a. A rilrua  
langsar tak pakhat chu zu hua leh do hnam ang  
hiala kan inguin laia nupui pasala zu in mi kan  
hnualsuat hlei thei lo hi a ni. Zu kan do va, zu



zuar te chu veng chhung atangin kan hnawtchhuak a, kan ensan thul. Mahse, zu in mite chu ram hruaitu atan kan iai lo va; zu um erawhchu kan vaw keh chuai chuai ang lawi si a. Zu do leh haw em em chung si a, 'Zu a rui alawm' tia an thil sual tih ngaihnathiam a, zalen taka thlahthlam an nih dan a ngaihtuah chuan a nuih a za rilru hle a. Zu tihrem tuma namen lova hma la chung si a, a tirem duh hauh lo hruaitu atana thlantlin an nih fo thin dan a ngaihtuah lai chuan inthiam lo tak chung chuan a nui chhuak huk a.

Kan sorkar hruaitute meuh pawhin zu chu 'thil' a nih dan chu briatsa ni reng chung siin min hrih nawn leh a. Mahse, chu chu tihrem tumna lam a ni lem lo. A ni lem lo tih tur chu a ni chiah lo: a ni miah lo, a ni lul lo, tih zawk tur a ni. Chu chang a ni lo, thiam taka zaa za kristian ram retheih dan leh intodelh loh dan an sawi apiang maia Pathian nung ringtu meuhin zu chhiaha intodelh a tulzia an sawi thin chu manganthlak a ti a. Chhiah khawna awm chi zawng zawngah chhih an khawn tawh a, chu mai ni lovin sorkar budget te chu daih-zai tak maiin an hmanga. Chuti chung chuan kan la intodelh lo, chey chu ni se mak danglam tak ni chuan a ring lo. Drugs lo bluar ta do nana Lalpa zawncbhuah rama zu zawrh tum phei chu mak tulh tulha briatna a nei a. Intodelh tumna nei anga

lang chung sia sum neihchhun tihchingpen a nih  
 qhin dan te, hlepruk leh rukruka ualau tak maia  
 inchhawng sang pui pui an sa khawn iai uai mai te,  
 an hmangaih Zorama ram lei nana sum an ui loh  
 dan zawng zawng a ngaihtuah chuan intodelh thuai  
 beisei chu luhai thlak a ti em em a.



Intodelh nan chuan  
 sum tam tak kan mamawh  
 ngei chuan a ring a. Mahse,  
 kan sum neihchhun kan ei  
 ral zel si chuan sum tam  
 tak chu kan ei tam luatah  
 kan thihpui mai blaubna a  
 nei a. Zu atanga chhiah  
 tam tak kan lak chuan  
 chhiah let tam tak ram  
 dangah a pilril ngei ang.  
 Zorama zu tam tak chu  
 Mizoin an in ral ngei ang  
 a, nasa taka an in chuan

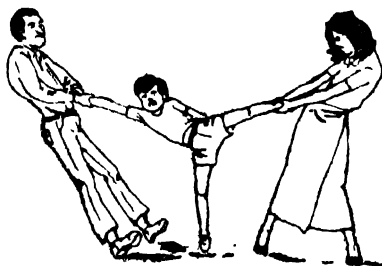
taksa, rilru leh thlarau a thawleng ngei ang. Sapzu a  
 tam khan chiri (phungzawl) an pung a, zapzu a tlem  
 ta a, chiri an tlem ta niin a ngai a. Sapzu a tam  
 vanglai khan nulahe chuan beer atangin zu an in  
 a, K.S. an pung hlai mai niin a hria a. Zoram hi  
 sapzu atanga chhiah thngkhawmin intodelh ta  
 ila, phungzawl state a nih a, K.S an hluar zel a

nih si chuan lungchhiatthlak tak niin a ring. A bula Pathian lehkhabu chu a en a, peih leh peih lo chung chuan tua hma lama zu chungchang inziakna lai a thai sen nuau chu a keu thuak thuak a :



Tute nge chungpik thin a, tute nge lungngai thin a, tute nge inhau thin ? Tute nge thubuai nei thin a, tute nge avang awm lova hliam tuar thin a, tute nge mit sen rem rum thin le ? Zû hmuna awm reng thin te, zû chawhpawlh in thin te an ni. Uain a sen kâk laiin en sub. Nova a zia a lan lai te, a luan thlak zaih zaih lai tein. A tawpah chuan rul angin a chu a, rul tur tha mi angin mi a chu thin (Thufingte 23:29-32). Uain hi nuibzatbura min siamtu a ni a, zupui hi insual bûng bûngna a ni (Thufingte 20:1). Lalin uain a in tur a ni lova, roreltuten khawiah nge rakzu an ti tur a ni hek lo (Thufingte 31:4,5). Uain heh mite zingah tel sub, zû rui mite leh sa heh mite chu an la rethei dawn si a. Nguinain puan a la sintir dawn a ni (Thufingte 23:20,21). Chhuna awm angin mawi takin awm ang u, zû in buai leh zû ruia awm lovin (Rom 13:13). Zu ruih hmangete chu thian thaa siam loh tur a ni a, zu rui lo tura fim-khur tur a ni ( I Korinth 5:11,12; Luka 21:34).

A khup fel tak hnu chuan Isua thusawi pakhat, 'Thing hring maha hetiang an tih chuan a rovah phei chuan engti takin ti ang maw?'<sup>2</sup> tih chu a ngaihtuah chhonzawm a. Nasa taka zû kan do chung pawha zû vanga kan buai dan leh zûin mi a tihchhiat dan a ngaihtuah a; zû phalrai a nih chuan Zoram chu a rûm hum hum ngeiin a ring a. Intodelh phah nan chuan zû chu hmang ta ni tehreng ila, rei kan him zovin a ring thei lo. Zu zuar chhungkua a ngaihtuah a, John F. Kennedy te chhungkua chu ropuiin hlawhtling mah se rei an daih lova; an ropuina chu a chuai leh ta mai niin a hria a. Chuvangin, Zoram hi zû vangin lo intodelh ta ang ila, rei lo teah kan awngrawp mai dawnin a rin phah hial a ni.



Zu chungchanga chuti tak maia ngaihdan a inpawt nasa thei chu mak a ti em em mai a. A duhte chuan zu in se, rui se. An duh tak zet a nih phei

chuan a ngawl veiin rui let buang buang ang hmiang. A duh lo chuan in lo se, rui lo se a ni mai, tiin a insawh nasa ta mai a. Mahse, ngaihndan chu ngaihndan a ni a, duhdan chu duhdan a ni a, nasa taka inpawh chang chu a awm ve bawk tur ni chuan a ngai a.

A lehkha zir laia a hnathawh dan a ngaihtuah chhunzawm a, rawngbawltu tling lo tak, sitawm tak leh dan anga khawsa blei thei lo ni bera inhriatna a nei a. Mahse, a thahnemngaihna leh a tlin ang tawka a thiltih chhun lo hlawhtling ta chuan, "Tap chungin buh chi feh chhuahpui mahse, lawm takin an seng ang," tih thu hi a hriatchhuahtir a. Baibul chang tawi te te tuipui a, ngaihndan maksak tak tak mai siam chu tha a ti chiah lo va. Abul abala chhui lem lova, a lera thuai fo mai pawh hi a hnip lai ni mah se fel hlel tihna a nei a. Mahse,... mi tin mai hian tlin chin leh phak tawh kan nei a, kan dinhmun lah a inang hek lo.

Thlamuana tan chuan a dam chhung ni te hi mumang lama hman ral vek theih ni se a thawven-thlak hle awm e. A mumang lamah chuan rual a pawl pha ve a, mi pangngai hnuai a ni bik lo va, a che mawi lo lo va, a mawlin a nep bik hek lo. Mahse,... mumang chu mumang a ni a, mumang a ni

miau mai a; thanharh rualin a ral leh mai thin. Takna nei lo leh engmah lo mai niin a lang a. Mahse, a hun tam tak khawhral phah nana a hmang fo mai chu pawl a ti rilru hle nachungin hun hmang thiam anga lan a duh vang maia chutiang rilru pu chu niin a inhria a. A dam chhung ni te chu a thih hma loh zawng pawhsei a ni ngei dawn a. Mahse, hun tam tak neih hi inthlahdah a awmsam em avangin damrei chakna phei zawng a nei lem lo. A dam chhung ni te chu tawi te ni se, tangkai taka a hman chuan hlu em em dawna ngaihna a nei a. Mahse, hun tam tak hmang tangkai lo va, hun tlem te tangkai taka hmang thiam nia inggaih ngawt chu mahni thiam inchantirna mai mai a ni tih chu a hai lo. 'A tam emaw, a tlem emaw, thiam tak leh tangkai taka hman chu a hlu a ni zawk,' tlin a ngaihtuah a.

A tlin loh leh a theih loh thil tha tak tak ngaihtuah nana a hun hlu tak a khawhral fo mai te chu uihawm a ti a. Engmah ngaihtuah lova awm mai chu hun khawhral dan tha niin a ngai thut thut a. Mahse, a ngaihtuahna te chuan chak tak takin, hmun tin hmun tangah an brui lo thei si lo. Harsa ti tak chungin harsatna chungchang a ngaihtuah ta a. Zu tihrem a harsatzia te, nawhchizmar tihrem a harsat dan te, hlaprukna umbo a harsatzia te, sual sim a harsat em em dan te... a ngaihtuah a, ngaihzama thlahzal mai duhna te a nei thut thut ta mai a. Mahse, chu chu a damdawiah hmang mah se dampuina a tling zo lo tih a hai si lo.



Harsatna hi \* mi tinte tan thil pawimawh tak a ni ve pakhat a; kan nun insiam nân, hlawhtling tura in-puahchah nân leh kan mize ropui ber hai langtu atan mi tin hnena pêk a ni kan ti thei ang. Harsatna tel lova puitling ziktluak chho chu mi vanduai ber an ni.

He hun khirh zual lai ber hi vanglailin tawn a mi ber. Milian leh mite, mi chak leh chuanhnuai thliar lova angkhat veka ngai mi, vanglaite chotu ropui tak a ni. Zam lova bei lêttu chuan a ngam thei thin. Mi chak lote (rilru lama pachhiat) tan thung erawh tlukna rahkâ duhawm tak a ni.

Harsatna buaina kan tawh theuhte hi kan dam chhônga kan duhthlanna awmchhun chu a ni. He hun khirh taka mi a din laiin a inchîk ngun fo a tul thin. Thli nasa takina thing a chhem bu luai luai ang hian kan nun hi harsatna hian a thuai vel a, thli chhem nasat thingin zung nasa tak a kaih angin kan nuna harsatna lo awm hian min tinghet thin. Thing, thli chhem ngai loh angin harsatna

---

3. V.L. Zaikima, *Harsatna Hi*, The Paulian, 1971, p. 23

tawk ngai lo chu derthawng takin an ding luah thin. Chutiang mite tan chuan harsatna chhete pawh tlûk-na a tling thei.

Mi, harsatna kara a din laiin, rinna leh beisei-na lian tak nena piah lam ram a thlir fan chuan chumi nawmna leh ropuina chuan nasa takin a chhawk zangkhai thei. Hmalam hunte chuan mihringte hnenah phurna a pein hlimna leh lawmna a thlen bawk. Eng emaw changa lungngaih rûmna ni thin kha boiseina avangin lungngaib mittuite chu hrûk hulin an kiang thin.

Aw lo, kan sawi HARSATNA hi malsawmna, duhsakna nasa tak leh vanneihna ropui tak a nih hi mangnghilh lovin lawm taka tuar hrâm hram a tha hle. Tuna kan tuar mek leh kan la tuar zel tur harsatna chu malmak mai lovin inpapek thei ila chuan a pârh chhuak zawng a mawi ngei ang.

Harsatna chungchang a ngaihtuahna lamah chuan Zoram intodelh loh chhan leh intodelh dan tur ni awma a ngaih te chu a ngaihtuah chhunzawm a. Tichuan, Synod Social Front Committee buatsaiha 'Ram leh hnam ngeinghehna'<sup>4</sup> thupui hmanga seminar paper chu a rilruah a lo thar tha leh a.

---

4. V.L. Zaikima, "Ram leh hnam ngeinghehna." Seminar on Political Education, Mizoram Synod Social Front Committee, 1994.



### Sekibuhchhuak



Kan ram hi ecnomic dinhmuna a ngheh hma chuan politic-ah te, social leh moral-ah te pawh a nghet tak tak ngai lovang a, hnam dangte phak lo nia inngaihna (complex) kan nei reng ang a, mi chim ral theihin kan awm kumkhua ang. Hnam nun tha leh hun zikluak tak tak pawh kan nei thei ngai hek lo vang. Kan thawh chhuah ngei eia kan

intodelh erawh chuan mi dang zah kan kai thei dawn a ni.

Tunhma chuan ~~nani~~ thawh chhuaha nung kan ni a. Intodelh tumin kawla ni chhuak chhiarin rim taka thawh a ni thin a. Vandraithlak tak maiin kum 1959-60-ah mau a tam a, ram pumah tam a lo tla a. He chhiatna rapthlak tak hian namen lovin taksa leh rilru a nghawng a. Assam sorkarin tam tanpui nana buhfai leh atta loan a semte chu rul lova inggaihdam a ni a. Chu chuan sorkarah beiseina dik lo min nehtir a, sorkar chu mamawh apiang phuhru tura ngaihna kan neih phah ta a ni.

Kum 1966-ah ram a buai a, khua sawikkawm a ni a; thlawbhma lak a harsa a. Tichuan, ram pumah tam a tla leh a. Tam mangang tanpui ~~nan~~ sorkarin tuikhur leh karkawng siala inhlawhna a siamte chu a hlawkna ngawt umin sum siam nana hman a ni ber a. Dik lo taka titute hrem an ni lem si lova, sorkar chu bum theih leh patzut theih hmuhin kan hmuh phah ta hial a. Chu bakah ram buai hian pawngsuai te, tualthah te, dan pawisak lohna te a hring a, kan haam nun the pawbin a tlakhiam phah hle a ni.

Kum 1972-ah Union Territory kan ni a, sorkar thiltitheh leh chak kan nei ta a; kohhran ropuina

leh thuñeihna pawh a nêp ta sawt a ni. Kohhran uapna hnuaia kan awm lai chuan kan tha thawkhat viau a. Sorkar uapna hnuaia zalen taka kan awm tak hnu hian a chhe zawngin ke kan pen nasa ta hle a ni. Sorkar laipui atanga sum tam tak lo lut chu phûng zinga piring vawrh an sawi ang main pawisak ahleih nei lovin kan inchuh a; kan kristian nun pawhin a derthawn pbah hle a ni.

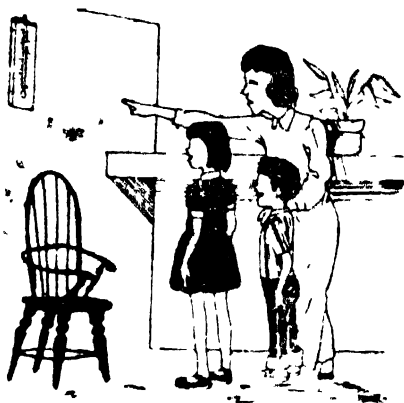
Dik lo taka loan hmuh leh pek te, fel lo taka subsidy hmuh leh pek te, supply leh contract hnaa a hleihluaka sum siam te chuan thatchhiatna leh rilru lama pachhiatna a pawchhuak a. Politics te, sorkar hna leh eizawna peng tin deuthhaw chu sum hmuh nan maia hmangin kan nun a khawlo ta a ni ber mai. Sorkar kan ngaihndan te, sum kan ngaihndan te, dik leh dik lo, tha leh tha lo kan thlir dante chuan Pathian thu a persan nasa em em hlawn a, ngaihndan dik lo siamthat hi ngelnghebna kawng, kohhran tihmakmawh chu a ni.

Economic development nei tur chuan kawng dik takah kal dan dik takin kan kal tur a ni. Saptawng kan thiam duh chuan a thiam hnea atang khera zir a ngai a. Chutiang bawkin, ram hmasawn nan chuan ram lo tihmasawn hmasa- khawthlang ram entawn a pawimawh. India ram chuan ram hmasawn lo- communist ram a awn tlai a; hmasawna kawng a zawh fuh thei lo. Korea te, Taiwan te chuan mawh takin

khawthlang ram an entawn a, an changkan theih phah a ni.

Kan ram dinchhuahna atan chuan hotute kai-hruaina hnuaia mipuiten an thawh chhuah a tul a. Engtin nge mipui tha chu tangkai taka kan chhawr ang ? A sawt thei ang berin mipui chu eng tianga chettir tur nge ni ang ? Mipui an la mawl chhung chuan an hnathawh a mawl rih ang a, an changkan hunah an hna a changkang tur a ni. Helaiah hian economic zirtirtute harsatna lian tak chu hmasawna kawng kan han dap hian silru hian khawl leh electronics lam a hawi tlat mai a, lo neih leh huan thlai lam ( agriculture ) a tin thei thin lo.

Indopui pahnhna zawha ram hnufual leh ei tur nei lote communist lama an tluk ruih ruih lai chuan agriculture uar a ngai tih hrih mamawh ram chuan an ngaithla duh lo. Hrih tul lo - Japan te, Germany te, England leh France-ho chuan buh leh bal an thar chhuak teh a, an ngelngheh phah thung a ni. Agriculture hi ram hmasawna atan chuan a hnuk a ni tih kan hriat reng a pawimawh. Italy te, South America te chuan Europe tih danin Industry an uar a, an phak ve si loh avangin hun rei tak an dinchhuah theih loh phah a ni. India pawhin 2nd Five Year Plan atanga Industry lama uar avangin tun thlang hian a thuanawp phah bawk.



Japan ram hi tunhma chuan hnamdang tlawh pawh loh, hnufum tak a ni thin a. Kum 1868-ah Mikado Mutsuhito a lo lal a, khawvel ram hrang hranga an finna leh an thiam bikna zir leh chhawr tangkaiin an ram a tihmasawn nasa em em a ni. Railway leh Telegraph siam turin English mi a ruai a, Postal Service leh Agriculture leh zirna sang lamah America a ruai a. French-in sipai an train a, dan an siampui a, German-in damdawi lamah an pui thung a, tichuan hun rei lote chhungin chak takin hma an lo sawn thei ta a ni.

Ram hmasawn nan thil thar chhuah a pawimawh a, khawsak rel nana kan thawhchhuah chu engpawh ni se a tha a, a hlawk a ni. Buh emaw anhnah emaw thutthleng emaw dawhkan emaw bawnghnute

emaw engpawh serthlum, lakhuihthei, balhla, sawh-thing, vaihmarcha, chhawchhi, silh leh fen tur leh hak tur eng emaw tal kan zawain kan thawkchhuak tur a ni a, a theih chuan mamawh phuhru khawp thawchhuah tur a ni. Mi thenkhat chuan chutiang mai mai, tlema hna zahawm deuh - khawl lam ruaia hnathawhna emaw contract leh supply thil emaw dawrkai hna emaw a ni tur alawm tiin maian leh behlawi thar lam chu an sit mai thei a; mahse an ei a thulh chuang si lo.

Leilung atanga kan thar chhuah hi thiamna sang ngai lova mipui nawlpaiin an tih theih a ni a; ram changkanna, atan a pawimawh zual a ni. A that duhna hmuna thil chin te, kan mamawh thil manhla taka hralh theih tur chi kan dop thiam a pawimawh. Kan thar chhuah chhun ang hralh a nih theih nan hun eng emaw chhung phai lam atanga lo lut hrek theihna dan hman te, octroi leh sale tax laa khwah-khah chin neih te pawh a tha ang. Power supply tha tawh nei ni ila chuan Cold Storage siamin thlai thar dah that theih a ni a, tlawm lutuka tihral vat tul thin lakah kan him phah ngei ang. Sawrkarin tanpuina sema min pui thin hi nge tangkai zawk ang a, kan thil thar chhuah ang te te man man zawka min leisak? He zawhna hi ngun taka ngaihtuah a hun hle a ni.

Thil engpawh thawk chhuak ila a hmunhmain kawngro a su a; a remchaana hmuna thawchhuah

a nih chuan kan hlawkpui thin. Kawng thain a pawh lohna hmuna thil thar teuh chu hlawkpui theih a ni lo. Chuvangin, kan thil chin engpawh hlawkpui a nih theih dan kawng dap thiam a tulin a pawimawh.

Thil chi hrang hrang hian that duhna bik an nei a, entir nan- Champhaiah leh Chemphaiah buh an thar hnem a; Chhingchhipah lakhuihthei, Tualbungah leh Hmuifangah alu, Biate leh Ngopa-ah thingpui, Tuivai dungah leh khawthlangah hmarcha leh chhawhchhi, Zawluam leh a chheh velah serthlum. A chinna hmuna a tam em em lain chawhma kal leka hmuh tur a awm mang lo hi zar kan inzo tawn tha lo tihna a ni.

Kawng tha kan mamawh a, mahse kan kawng te hi BRTF in ram chhung venhim nana a biru thei ang bera an sial a ni a. Chuvangin, kan thil thar chhuah chhun sem dath zung zung nan kawng tha a tling zo lo. Kawng tha kan neih loh chuan a tuar nasa ber chu mipui an ni. PWD hi kan hmachhuan tur awmchhun an ni a, theihtawp an chhuah a hun tak meuh a ni.

PWD leh agriculture leh economic development inkaih zawmna thupui ( theory ) sawifiabna a la awm ri lo. Hei hi ram hmasawna hauk leh pawimawh

tak a ni. Kan thar chhuah engpawh tlawm te tea a mamawh hnena phurh thlen zung zung theih a nih a tul. Thiar vel man a tlawm hian a thiartu tan a hlawk a, a leitu tan a manhla bawh. Bazar bus ang chi te hi mamawh phuhru zawnga tihpun zel a pawimawh. Ram pawn lam nena indawrna tha tak kan neih theih nan thlawhtheihna service tha kan mamawh a, kan neih ve chhun hi chuan mamawh a phubruk zo lo. Private thlawhna tha tak tak - East West te, Sahara te leh a dang pawh a awm ta hlawm a, kan rama lakluh thuai dan tur ngaihtuah a tha hle. Boeing tum theihna kan neiha a service hma hian heti zawnga hma lo lak rih pawh hi a that a rinawm.

Kan rama thar chhuah, ram danga thawn chhuah ngai - sawhthing leh hmarcha etc. te hi thatpui theih dan kawng dap chak a tul. Kan thar chhuah hnua a hralhna tur kan dap chawp thin hi kan buaina a ni fo. Kum khata kan thar zat hre chiang ila, kan thar theih zat tur awm ang a chhut theih a. Tichuan, kan thar chhuah hma hauhin company nen agreement siamin a tihfel dan a awm ngei ang. Sorkar hi kawng sialtu pawimawh tak a nih fo a tul. Mi mal leh pawl pawbin theih chin kan nei a, theih-tawp chhuah tlan a tul tak meuh a ni.

Ram hmasawn nana thawh chhuah reng reng chu a eitu leh into, bungrua a nih pawhin a hmang-



tu an awm tur a ni. Thil reng reng a thlawn maia thawh chhuah a nih loh nan a eitu leh a intu leh a hmangtute mamawh mila thawh chhuah zat tur rel fel hmasak a ngai.

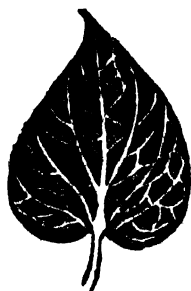
Kan mamawh atangin ram hmasawna ngaih-tuah a ni ngai lo tih a lanna chu ni tina mamawh thil kan thawh chhuah zat statistic rintlak tun thleng hian kan la nei lo. Kan mamawh thil leh kan thar-buhfai, bal, alu, iskut, bawnghnute, artui, thingpuife.... hi a thiar velna leh a thawn darhna chu sawi loh, a tharna hmun leh a that duhna hmun te, thar zat te chiang taka chhuia hriatna kan la nei tha tawk lo.

Kan mamawh zat chiang taka kan hriat loh chuan thar chhuah tul zat kan hre thei lo. Kan mamawh zat kan chian fek fawk a, chumi puhru tura kawng kan dap hma loh chuan kan arkhaw-thim dai kumkhua dawn a ni. Kum tina kan thil thar zat leh a kiam dan emaw a pun dan emaw kan hriat chian a pawimawh. Kan dihmun kan hriat chian chuan intodelh turin kum tin eng zat nge thar tul? Kan beisei angin kan thar meuh em? Eng nge a chhan? Hetiang zawng hian plan leh scheme mumal tak vantlang hriatah tlangzarh tur a ni.

Khaw tina mi cheng zat leh an thil thar theuh chiang taka hriat kan tum tur a ni. Thil thuhmun

kan thawh chhuah vak chuan kan intamchhuah thei a. Thil chi hrang haang thar chhuah dan leh kan mamawh phuhru zawnga ruahmanna siam a pawimawh. A bul tan nan ei leh bara intodelh phawt a tul. Kawng dangah pawh kan mamawh phuhruk dan kan dap thiam a ngai. Entir nan, sikul uniform leh furniture te hi keimahni siam ve theih chu hman tangkai ni thei ta se, chu chuan mi tam tak ei zawnga a siam thei ngei ang. Hmasawnga hi pawisa azawnga chhut lovin kan zavaia thil tha kan ei a, kan in theihna kan ngaihtuah hmasa tur a ni.

Pathian chuan a thilsiam te chu anmahni intungnung thei zawngin a duang a, rethei leh tlachhama kan aww pawh hian Pathian kan mawhchhiat ngawt tur nia a lang lo. Ram hi Lalpa ta a ni a, leitlung hausakna te hi Pathian min pek vek a nih avangin talma takin a hlutna kan hai chhuak tur a ni. Tunah hi chuan buhfai intodelh hi kan ram dihmnen enin a huphurhawm a ni mai thei Mahse, kan mamawh zualpui phuhruk dan erawh chu kan ngaihtuah ngei tur a ni. Economy, amah leh amah intungnung thei chu mipui enaw mimal enaw thawh chhuah apiang hrahna aww thei ngah leh hman tangkaina aww thei zel chi hi a ni. A hautak lova, mipui nawlpui pawhin an tih theih thil a nih bawkw avangin a tangkai leh zual.



Hmasawinna chu chaw tha leh thil tha kan eia kan in theihna a ni ber a. Kan thawh chhuah apiang bralh theihna leh mamawh apiang lei theihna dinhmun kha hmasawinna chu a ni. Chaw tha leh thil tha kan eia kan in theihna hi amah ngawt pawhin hmasawinna a ni tawh reng a. Chutiang ei leh in tura thil tha lei theihna leh thawh chhuah theihna siam chu a pawimawh ta a ni. Kan zavaiin kan intodelhna tur thil thawh chhuah dan kawng dap a ngai a, chumi ti tur chuan kan thar theuh te hralh theih ngei a nih a tul.

Entir nan, pakhatin ar a vulh a, arsa leh artui a thar chu an chhungkaw mamawh bak a hralh a; a hralhna man chuan a mamawh dang a lei a. Chutih laiin midangin lakhuihthei an thar a, an mamawh bak an hralh a; chumi hmang chuan mamawh dang an lei a. Kan mamawh thawh chhuah a ngaih laiin kan thawh chhuah leitu an awm a ngai tihna a nih chu.

Kan rama thing leh mau te hi in leh lo din nan tangkai takin kan hmang a, thutthleng leh dawhkan leh mamawh dang siam nan kan hmang bawk. Mahse, tangkai lehzuala chhawr dan kawng dap zel a tul. A hmanrua awlsam taka awm thei chi hi chhawr tangkai a hlu. Sawhthing hi a tui emaw a dip emaw siam ni ta so kan thatpui sawt a rinawm. Serthlum tui te, sapthei tui leh lakhuihthei tui sawr pawh hi kan thar chhuah atanga hlawkna awm chi bawk a ni. Ram changkang chuan hetiang lamah hian hlawkna an tel nasa em em. Power supply tha kan neih ve hunah chuan harsa lova tih dan a la awm ngei a rinawm.

Ram changkangah chuan thiamthil leh finna hmanga eizawng te hi a hlawk leh a hausa group an ni. Transport te, banking te, taxi leh hotel te, doctor te, engineer leh mi thiamho hi an ni. An hausa a, thil an tithei a; an tam lo nachungin dan fel tak nena sorkarin a khuabkhirh a tul.

Entir nan, damdawi hi mi tin mamawh, chhun zana mamawh reng thil a ni a. Chuvangin, sorkarin zawrh phalna a pek hian, a bikin khawpui chhungah zan lama inhawn chhawktura tih ni ta hlawn se mipui harsatna a sutkian theih a rinawm. Bus leh taxi pawh mipui hamthatna ngaituab chung a chuanman fel tak siam a ngai. Land Settlement Act te,

Minimum Wages Act te, Urban Land Ceiling Act te, Sales Tax te pawh hi mipui hmakhua ngaihtuah chung a fimkhur taka tih ngai chi bawh a ni.



Kan sawi tak angin ram leh hnam ngelngheh nan tul pawimawh tam tak a awm a. Chung tipuitling tur chuan political leader ten huaisenna leh tumruhna an mamawh. British Prime Mister hmingthang tak Gladstone-a chuan ama pawlte ngei dodalna karah Isreland ramin mahnia ro an inrel theihna tur a buaipui a. Thil tul ni ngeia a hriat avangin a nihna leh a dinhmun chan hial khawpin tan a khawh tlat a ni. Hetiang tak a tumruhna leh huaisenna nei mi hi kan mamawh em em a ni.

Kan nun leh kan thiltih hi Pathian thu nena inmila her rem a tul. Mi tha chawimawi leh mi sual dah hniam dan thiam ila, sual leh dik lo pawhin a nep phah ngei ang. Kan ei zawna peng tin bi tawngtaina hmun ni thei zawng leh Pathian thu nena inrem zawnga hma lak zel a pawimawh. Kan khaw-

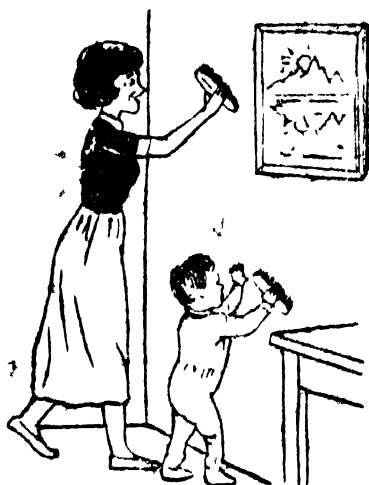
tlangah hian mi dik lovin hmun t̃ba an luah loh chuan a hlimawm a dawn a ni.

English film Producer J. Arthur Rank chuan thutlukna a siam hmain, "A hlawk ang em?" emaw "A hlawhtling ang em?" emaw a ti ngai lo. "A dik ang em?" tiin ngunthluk takin a ngaihtuah hmasa phawt t̃hin. New York-a dawrkai hausa tak Harlowe B. Andrews pawhin, "I thiltih chu a dik tih Chiang hmasa phawt rawh. A chhan chu, a dik loh chuan thil sual a ni a, thil sual chu a dik leh tawh ngai lo," a ti. Kan ramah hian mi hausa vanram kai lo tura ngaihna lian tak kan neih laiin dik lo taka hausak pawisak lohna kan nei lian em em mai hi engti dan nge ni ang? Vanram leh khawvel hi kan dah hrang lutuk a ni mai thei.

Ram leh hnam ngelnghehna bul chu Pathian thu hi a ni. Davida chuan heti hian a ti: Aw Lalpa, ropuina te, thiltihtheihna te, chawimawina te, hnehna te, lalna te hi i ta a ni a; lei leh vana awm zawng zawnga chungnung ber i ni. Hausakna leh chawimawina te hi i hnena mi a ni a, engkim chungah thu i nei a, tin, thiltihtheihna i kutah a awm a; i kutah bian mi zawng zawng tihropuina leh chakua pek theihna a awm (I Chro. 29:11,12).

Rilru lama intodelh tumna neih hi a pawimawh hmasa a, kan thil neih leh kan thar chhuah apiang

hlut nachang kan hriat a, kan ren thiam a tul. Kan shawmhaw leh bungrua te hi kan suan dinhmun mila siamrem thiam a ngai. Mamawh ni lova insenso vak hi tlekranna a ni tih hriat nawn fo a tul.



Mi tih ang tih ve tumna leh mi neih ang neih tumna kan nei lian hlawn hlo. Inelna tha atan chuan a pawimawh em em. Mahse, tlin lo chungga chhia'ni thatola insenso vak ang chi hi sim tul tak a ni. Chhungkaw budget insiam te, electric leh tui ren thiam te hi intodelbna kalkawnga ni a; tē tham anga langah hian bul kan fan tur a ni.

Pu Pachhunga chu Abor runnaa kal zingah a hlawn khawla peipunga lo hausa thei ta a ni. Kan

neihchhun kawl khawm leh tangkai taka hman thiam a hlu. In bul huan siam leh thil inang reng a man tlawmna dawr pan nachang hriatte bi tangkai tak a ni. Lu meh leh thawmhnaw thui leh pheikhaw chhe siam ilo chena intodelh tum a tha. Kan sum lakluh ang daihzai taka hman thiam a tul. Sorkar leh thil danga innghat ringawt lovin Pathian tanpui-na dil chungin theihtawp kan chhuah theuh tur a ni.



Tho chhuak mai lova khuma mu chung a eng eng emaw chhiar paha a thil ngaituahna lamah a lo muhil leh a lo ni. a. A thanhath veleh a mumanga a thil hmuhte chu a ngaituah chhazawm a. A barh



veleh tho nghal chu ni se a mumang lama a ngaih-tuah leh a thiltih zozai chu ti hman dawna a inggaih loh avangin thiam a inchantir a. Mumang tangkaizia leh a mangphan zozai te chu manhla tham a ti a, a rilru tak chuan tifuh intihna a nei lian hle a ni.

Fiamthua 'chaw ei kham rilam' an tih hi chu ama chanchin sawina anga ngaihna a nei lem lo va. Mahse, zing thawhphan mutchhuak crawh hi chu mutthing a awm chang pawhin a pumpelh thei hlawl lo. Zing takah a zun chhuakin a kaitho thin chu huatthlala a ti a. Zun bur inchhawpa mu chung a zun mai a dub hial a. Mahse, a zun bur a tihbuak palh blaub chuan a intihing khawlo zo vek dawn baw si. 'Naupang zun hi chu a hing ti baw tak mah ila, patling zun ang em em hi chuan a hing lo' tiin a ngaihtuah a. Tibaw palh lo ta pawh ni se, zun bur inchhawp leh tlen fai chu a tihang lo baw nen a peih hlawl lo.

Harh hma ble pawh ni se a khum atanga thawh chhuah chu ngaiha a nei thei mawlh lo a ni ber mai. Tho lo takin a tho va, hmanhmawhthlak a ti hle a. A kekawr dawr kilhna tha lo a hmuh veleh a hak-thlak thuai a. A hmai a phih zawha sitting room pana a kal lai chuan a letlinga a hak avangin a kawr chu a h: tha mawlh mawlh a. Zorama'n hma taka kaitho tura, a chah chu thinrimthlak a ti em em mai a. Hma taka a thawh peih loh dan hre reng chung

sa hma tak maia kaitho tura Zoraman a beisei chu  
 huatthila a ti rilru hle a. Hma taka a thawh peih  
 loh thin em avanga Zorama chunga thinrim chu dik  
 chiah lova hriatna a nei a.

Hma taka thawh a tul chang apianga thinrimna  
 apui a ngah thin em emzia te, a thin a rim chang  
 apianga huat apui a ngah thin dan te. midang dem  
 bawh, mahni indem bawka puhmawh tura dap ruai  
 thin dan a ngaihtuah lai chuan a sana a en a; hman-  
 hmawhthlak a ti takzet a ni. Dik taka sawi chuan  
 Zorama chuan hma taka kaitho tur chuan a chah  
 chiah lo. An pafaa medical check-up tura hmunpui  
 pana an kal dawn avanga a bengvar chhuahin an tlai  
 loh nana hma take kaitho tura a intiam zawk vang  
 a ni tih chu a hai lo. Amah avanga an tlai palh  
 hlaub chuan a mualpho ngei dawnin a ring a. A  
 harh veleh tho chhuak ngah mai chu ni se hma  
 takah a kaitho hman ngei dawn tih chu a hai lo.  
 Zorama te pafa an tlai a hlaubna ai maha nasain hma  
 taka kaitho hman lova a tlai palh mai hlaubna a  
 nei liap zawk bial a. Tlai palh hlaubna a neih len  
 em avang chuan a thinurna a zual sauh va. Dawh-  
 kan sira a lehkhahu dah tla lek lek chu dahthat  
 pabin a keu thuak a, "I THINURNA THUNUN  
 RAWH" tih hi a lo ni a.



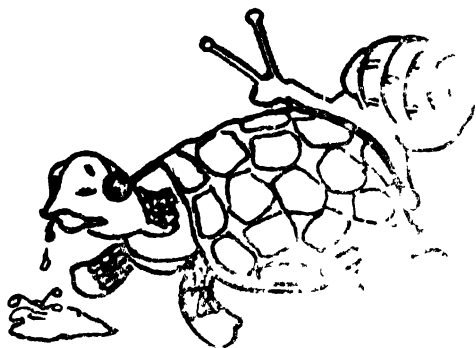
Thinrim a reh hnua in-  
chhir a nat theih thin em  
avangin thinrim laia thil tha  
lo tih hi sim tur. Thinrim  
laia inzilh leh inhaub hi thin-  
rim a zual duh avangin  
zawngchhang tlak a ni lem  
lo.

I thin a rim chuan tuma  
briat haub lohna hmuna insa-  
senga ring taka thinrim thu  
au chhuahpui a tha khawp  
mai. Thinrim a reh hma loh chu thinrim thu au  
chhuahpui lauh lauh mai tur.

Thinrim thu ziak pawh hi a tha viau. Thinrim  
a reh hma loh chu a chipchiar thei anga thinrim thu  
ziah a tha a, thinrim a reh lawk loh chuan ziak  
nawn ziak nawn mai tur. Thinrim a reh hunah  
ziak sa zawng zawng chu halral hmiah a tha. Thian  
tha ber hnena kal a, thinrim thu sawi hi a tangkai  
viau.

Engpawh ni se ... engvang pawh ni se ... thin-  
rim lai chuan nui miah sub. Thinrim laia nuih hi  
mahni inbumna mai a ni a, dawt sawina chi khat a  
ni a. Thinrim lai chuan thinrim mai tur. Thinrim  
a reh hunah nuih a zat viau chuan za tak maia  
nuih vak pawh a pawl miah lo.

Thingpui ngbah  
pahin a thu khaw-  
muang leh rih a.  
A sana a en a,  
thingpui in zawha  
hmanhmawh taka  
a kal chuan a tlai  
mualpho loh theih  
chu a la beisei a.  
Tukverh a hawng



a, zing khaw var eng mawi tak mai a thlir lai chuan  
a mawina leh a ropuina zozai hmu hman lova tlai  
tak mala a tho thin chu paw a ti rilru hle a.  
Khawpui chhung thlira a hawi vel lai chuan  
“KHAUWTLANG NUN SIAMTHAT A NGAIHNA  
CHHANTE”<sup>5</sup> chu a ngaihtuah a.

Khawtlang nun siamthat a ngaihna chhan hre  
tur chuan chik taka khawtlang nun zir a, ngun taka  
chhui a tul. Tunhma lamah pawh khawtlang nun  
siamthat hi a ngai thin a, tunlai thlengin a la tul ta  
zel a ni. Ramin hma a sawn a, khawsak dan leh  
nunphung a danglam a, chu chuan namen lova nasa-  
in khawtlang nun a nghawng a; harsatna chi hrang

---

5 V.L. Zaikima, “Khawtlang Nun Siamthat A ngaihna Chhante.” State Level Co-Ordination Committee on Social Reform-te huaihawta 7 & 8 April, 1994-a Vanapa Hall-a “Khawtlang Nun Siamthat Training” neiha chhiar chhuah a ni.

hrang a thlen thin. Khawtlang nun siamthat a tul chhan tlangpui chu - thil ngaihhlut danglam vang te, khawsak dan danglam vang te, khawtlang nun vawngthatu a sawprawp vang te a ni ber.



Tunhma chuan khaw tê tak tê-tê-ah, lai rorelna hnuaiah midang tlawh pawh meuh lovin an awm a; an khawvel a zîm hle. Râl leh ram-sa hlauvin râlmuang lo takin an awm thin. Khawtlang

mamawh chu râl leh sa kawlh laka venghimtu - mi huaisen an ni Chhungkua ang maiin engkim an tîho a, inpawh takin an khawsa a; an nunhona vawngthatu ber pawh tlawmngaibna a ni. "Mi kawlh sa kawlh va tawh nikhuua huai leh tlawmngai nih hi hming ropui ber neihna a ni. Khawtlang chhan tura indonaa mi huaisen te, sai ram chhuah nikhuua huai leh thiante chhan ngam nib te, chbiatni thatnia tlawmngai nihte hi tlangval zawng zawng inelna a ni a. Khawtlang nu leh pate pawh hian chutiang mite chu an ngaisangin an chawimawi nasa em em mai a. Duhsakna ropui tak an siam thin. Khaw khatah sechhun khuangchawi an awm châng te hian 'Sum-dêng zû' innaah hian mi tlawmngaite an duhsak thin a... Tlawmngai bera an hriat khan a in hmasa

ber tur a ni a, a inna no pawh a lian bik tur a ni.”<sup>1</sup> Khawtlang mamawh bera an ngaih phuhru thei - huaisen leh tlawmgai chu an ngaisangin an chawimawi thiam em em a ni.

1955-ah lal thuneihha a tawp a, sorkar hna tha te, politics-a dinhmun tha te, thiamna leh sum leh pai te chuan ngaihsan an hlawh ta thung. Nu leh paten an fate lehkha thiamtir an tum theuh a; dinhmun tha chu sorkar-ah kan dap tlang ta hlawm a ni. Kan mi ngaihsan te chu Kohhran hruiute te, officer te, politician leh mi hausa an ni ber. Union Territory kan nih a, sorkar a ropui tak hnu hian Kohhran hruiute dinhmun chu a tahniam ta deuh. Tun hma, kum 1970 velah kha chuan IAS kan ngaisang em em a, graduate ve tawh phawt chuan IAS nih an tum vek a ni ber a, mi zawng zawngin kan ngaisang tih theih a ni.

Union Territory kan nih a, kan rama sum tam tak a lo huan luh tak hau khaan IAS kan ngaihsanna a nêp hret a, sum leh pai umia kan phi buai ta thung. Sorkar haa kan ngaihsanna chhan ber chu hlawh bakah thuneihha hmanga sum siam theih a nih vang a ni. ‘Hna mâwm, Department mâwm’ kan ti thia. Hlawh thuhmun pawh hlêpu thei chu

---

1. V.L. Siana, *Mizo History*, 1991, p. 54

kan dah sang. Entir nan, doctorate degree nei, lecturer leh professor ai chuan engineer chuan ngaihsan an hlawh. Politics pawh sum hnâr tha leh dinhmun tha inhlân kaina awlsam tak a ni tih hriain lehkhathiam rualin an bawh a, mipui nawlpui pawhin kan buaipui a ni ta ber mai. Juda-ho chuan chhiabkbawntu chu hlêpruk hmangah an ngai a, chuvang chuan khawtlangah dinhmun tha an neihtir phal lo. Keini erawh chuan chutiang rilru chu kan pu rih lo. Hlepru ve lo kan hmusit a, hlepruk hmang kan ngaihsan chhung chuan thil tha beisei tur kan nei lo.

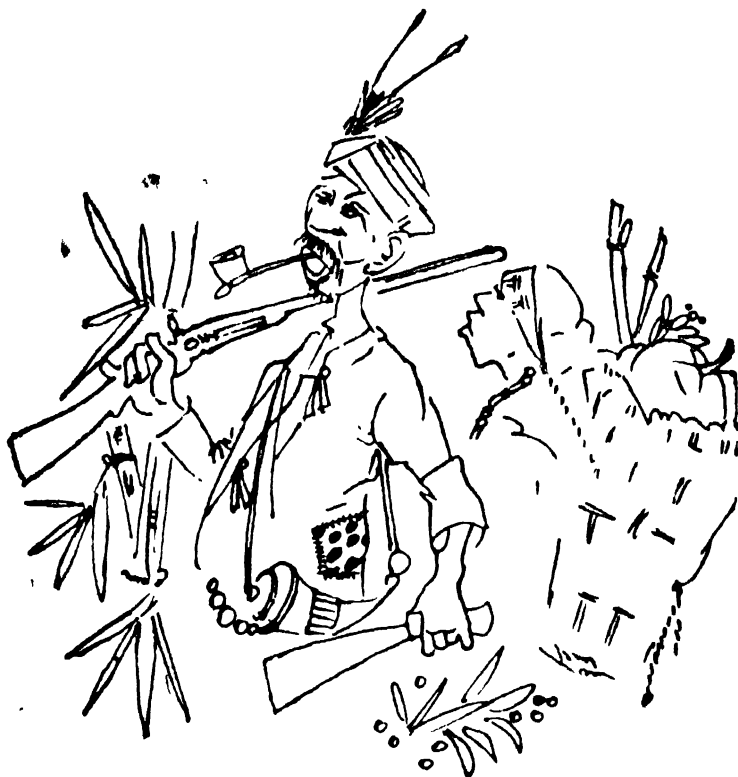
Kum tina thlawhhma la a, rim taka thawk a; hausa thei lo thin kha sorkar hna leh sumdawna peng tam tak avangin hausak theihna kawng a inhawng zau ta a. Chawplehchilha hausak mai theihna a nih avangin political party kan ruihchilh a, mahni dinchhuahna kawng dapin pawisak nei hlei thei lo khawpin kan phek buai a. Politician te labin inthlana tlin an duh vangin chhiatni thatnia lansarh dan kawng an dap a, an inthat siak a. Inthlan dawn apiangin mipui hîp nan intiamkam an ching a, sum leh hna ilo pek intiamin vote an zawng a. Mipuiin Politician kan tlawn a, annia mipui an tlawn bawh a. Zoram chu intlawn tawna ramah kan siam a ni ber mai Thing phurhsak leh buh phurhsak leh a thlawna motor-a phurh te chu an vote zawn duh

dan a ni. Mipui ngaihsan zâwng ni awma an rin policy insawimawi siakin lem an chang a ni ber mai. Tun hnaia inthlanpuiah phei kha chuan mipui lam pawh an che na ve ta hle. "Pawisa min pek loh chuan vote ka thlak lo vang, pawisa min pe la (cheng sing têt an ngiat a) ka hote nen kan vote ang che," tiin politician an rûn lêt ta hial a. Sum leh dinhmun tha dub luatah khua kan hmu lo va, a hlâwka kan thatpui dawn phawt chuan thamna leh bumna pawh kan pawisa ta lo hle a ni. Sum leh dinhmun ûma baklenga kan tlan chiam lai hian kawng tha min hruai thei tur ngaihlut eng emaw neih a tulin a pawimawh khawp mai.



Eizawna thuhmuna ei zawng tlâng dial dial, hna thuhmun thawk a, dinhmun inang pêt pêta awm thin kha hun rei lo te chhungin kan khawsak dan a danglam ta thut a; chu chuan khawtlang nun a tibuai nasa em em a ni. A tibuai dan hi chhui cbian a hun ta hle a ni. Sorkar hna leh politics-a dinhmun tha alo tam ta hian mipui min thliar hrang nasa ta khawp mai. Tun hma chuan miin buh a thar tam pawhin zu sak nan leh tlâng hrai nan an hmang ber. Khawlkhawm bleih theih a nih loh bakah insawh nghehna rilru an pu lova, an hnembânpu lei lem lo. Tunah





chuan kan thil neih khawl khawmin hausak phah nan kan hman ta. Khawl tha tak tak hmangin awlsam takin thil a tih theih a, hausakna kawng a inhawng zau ta khawp mai. Intluk tlanga khawsa thin kha kan inthlau ta a, mi hausa leh rethei kar pawh a zau ta zel a ni.

Hma kan sawn a, kan dinhmun a tha hret hret a, hah a dam tial tial a, ei a tha tulh tulh a, nawmchenna pawh a sangin insum harsa khawpin thlemna a hautak a. Zan chhuah tam lutuk pawh kan chhiatpui. Hmun hla tak takah lehkhazirin kan kal a, bnathawkin hmun hla tak taka awm a tul chang a awm a; chhungkua kan awmho mumal lo tual tual a. Kawng a tha a, zin veivahna a tam a; kan zin nasa em em bawk. Heng hian khawhar an tizual a, ruih-theih thil leh mipat hmeichhiat hman khawloha pawh an tizual kai. Restaurant leh hotel a pung zel a, lir-thei hmangin hmun fianriala bikbo zung zung theih a ni a, a ruka thilsual tih a awlsam a; thlemna a hautak ta hle a ni.

Kum 1966-a Mizoram a buai khan pawngsual leh tualthah a tam a, kan pawisak loh phah. Chu bakah, television te, video leh lehkhahu tha lo a pung ta hian min hruai sual nasa hle a ni. Ram a buai a, khua sawikpawm a ni a, mi leh sa kan inhre lo sawt. Khua a lian a, mi kan tam a, tunhma angin inhriat theih a ni ta lo va, rukruk pawh a tam phah a ni. Veng chhunga mi hlun tak chhungkuaa mi pawh hmun danga lehkhazir avang leh hna thawka an awm bo avangin mikhual chan an chang a, an va awmna lamah lah an va mikhual bawk a. Khawpuiah kan pem lut nasa a, mi in luahin kan insuan kual sek a, zirna leh hna bakah

sumdawnna thilah te kan zin nasa a; awmhmun nghet lovin kan khawsa a ni ta ber mai. Hei vang hian 'pem rilru' kan pu lian em em. Khawtlangah kan awm leh awm loh a lang nep a, kan thil tha tih leh kan thil sual tihin khawtlang a nghawng ta meuh lo. "Ka in liah ka sawn mai dawn a" tih te, "Min transfer leh mai dawn a" tih te, "Tumahin min hre tak tak lo bawk a" tih te chu chhuanlama hmangin kan iala hrang a. Neitu rilru kan pu nep a, tel ve lova inggaihna kan nei lian a, chhiatni thatni leh khawtlang thiltiha tel loh mai mai a tam phah a, chu chuan nunhona boruak a tichhia.

Mihring inpawhna leh inkûngkaihna a pâwnlawi tial tial. Kan inbre lo sâwt hle a, rûkrûk leh suahsualna pawhin a pun phah a; inpumkhatna a derthawng zo ta. Funhna chuan engkim an tiho a, an inbre kîl kêl a, an inmamawh thim them a, an inpumkhat hlin hlên a ni. An inpawisa a, khawtlang tana hnawksaka awm an blau. "A neih ka ei lo" tih te, "A chawm ka ni lo" tih te chu nunhona tichhetu, mahni hmasialna leh midang thlauhtlâkna a ni. Mahnia tlei tâwka inggaihna leh midang mamawh lova inhriatna bian khawtlang nun a ei chhe nasa em em ta nai.

Naupang tê tê officer leh roreltu pawimawh an ni ta a, an hausain an awmthai ta hlawm bawk.

Aia upa zah thiam tak hnam khan aia naupang pawh, an dinhmun mila zah dan zir a tul ta der mai ! Inthlang ram kan ni a, roreltu an inthlak fo va. Party hrang hrangte chuan an mi leh sate an humhalh nasa em em a, an dik lohnaah pawh an hum hrâm a, an phu bak dinhmun leh hna an pe a. Sorkar hnaah te, contract hnaah te, in lo ram thuah te party induhsakna a nasa em em a ni. Sorkara tlatlum tan thil tihsual hleih theih a ni ta lo va, hremna pumpelh dan a tam ta bawk. Dan tha awm mah se bawhchhiat dan a pung zel si a, misual an zalen a, khawtlang nunin a chhiat phah.

Thil danglam nasa ber chu hmeichhe dinhmun a ni hial âwm e. Tunhma chuan mipa leh hmeichhiain tih tur leh mawhphurbna an insem fel hle. Mipa chu ram lam hna hrâm leh râl leh sahuai tâwntu an ni. Hmeichhia chu in lamah an pawimawh thung. Tunah chuan hmeichhe lekhathiam leh Officer, Minister leh MLA an awm ta nawk mai. Sorkar hnaah leh sumdawna pêng tinah an pawimawh em em a, an zalen ta bawk. Sorkarin family planning hmangin hma a la, an safe period an hria a, insiam leh nau tibtlak leh hmanraw hman an ching a. Hei hian mipat hmeichhiatna lamah fimkhur lohna a thlen a, khawtlang nunin a chhiat phah.



Tunhma chuan chhungkaw tin chu inzirtirna hmun tha a ni a, nuin khum-laizâwlah an fate thawnthu an hrih thin. Chawhlui kil-honaah inzilhin thu tha an inzirtir a. Zawlbûkah tlangval rualin nun dan tha an inzirtir a, thununna khaui tak

nen naupang an kaihrui baw. Nu leh pate pawhin thuneihna an nei sang em em. Tunah chuan zirna hmun chu sikul a ni ber a, kohhran hnuaia a awm lai chuan a ziawm viau. Sawrkarin 1952-a a lâk atang erawh chuan politics boruak rimchhia a lut ta a ni. Appointment leh transfer chu politics vâng a ni fo va, mi tha leh fel aiin sorkara tlatlumte din-hmun a nghet zaw mah a. Nungchang siamtha tur zawnga inzirtirna a nêp tial tial a, inthununna a tha taw lo hle baw. Tun hnaiah phei chuan sum-dâwng sikul a tam ta viau a; a tha zâwngin beiseina neih sân a harsa rih hle. Zirtirtute zahawmna a nêp ta a, naupang sual pawh an pung zel niin a lang. Zirna lama rual kan awh êm êm laiin television leh video a pung a, lehkhawb leh chanchinbu a tam a.

Chûng thil zawng zawng chu sumdâwnna deuh vek an ni si a; thil tha lo kan zirin kan hre tam ta hi kan chhiatpui a ni.



Tunhma chuan nu leh paten an fate nupui-pasal neih thuah thuneibna an nei sâng em em. Fimkhur takin, thlahtute thleng in an chhui a, kutkem a nei em .. ? an ti thin. Tunah

chuan nula-tlangvalin nu leh pate hriat loh hlanah engkim an tifel a, nu leh pate chu a hming tumtu lek fang an ni thin. Nu leh pate thuneihua a nêp tâk chhan hi an faten lehkha an thiam a, dinhmun tha an chelh a; chhungkua an enkawl tâk vang pawh a ni thei ang. Pa ber lalna chhungkua ngaisangin thaibawih hmuhsit a ni thin a; tunah chuan officer hian tak tak thlengin thaibawih nih kan pawisa ta bar lo niin a lang. Chhungkuaa thuneitu a mamal ta lo hian harsatna mia thlen nasa a ni.

Awmpuite kutah fate kan dah tam lutuk a, lehkha zira dah bo kan uar hrep a, tlin bakin car leh bike leh thil dangin kan vur nasa lutuk bawk. An mamawh ber, an nungchang enkawl nachang kan hre tawk lo. Kan eizawnga lamah kan buai lutuk a, kohhran leh khawtlang thiltibah kan inhmang nasa a, in leh fanau uap lum hman lovin kan khawsa a; suahsualua a punlun ta a ni ber mai. Chhung-



kuaa awmkhawm te, chawhlui kilho leh thiltihbo a tlêm tial tial a, inngainatna leh inhmangaihna a nêp tual tual a; kan inpumkhatna a chhe zo ta.

Tunhma chuan akawi angilin puithiam thu an zâwm a, sakhuain a phût chu ihe lovin an zâwm thin. Mitthi khua leh pialrâl awmin an ring a, pialrâl chu faisa ringa bahdam taka awmna hmun niin an hrihfhah. An rethei êm a, faisa ringa hahdam taka awm chu a thlâkblelhawm rêng a ni. Pialrâl kai theih nan sechhun kuangchawi leh thangchhuah a ngai a. Chawhmeh tha hmu pha lo, sa ei ngai mang lo an ni bawk a, ruaitheb an thlahlel em em a ni. Chuvangin khawtlang hrai a, ruai ropui tak buatsaihtute pialrâl kai tura an ngai hi thiltih âwm tak a ni. Pialrâl kai nan chuan khawtlang mamawh phuhrûk a tul tibna a ni ber mai.

Kristian kan nih bnu hian pialrâl ang deuh- vâram kan nei a, thiltih ni lovin, rinna zâwka kai tur niin kan ngai. Kristianna chu mimal thil a nih tâkna lai pawh a awm. Pialrâl kai turte chuan khawvelah chawimawina sâng tak an dawng a, khawvel chu an tân a thlâkblelhawm em em a ni. Tunah chuan Pathian thu leh retbeihna kan thlun zawm ta ni berin a lang a, "Lei hrehawm" tîin vanram ngaiin kan rûm a. Khawvel hi kan mikhuêlwa ram, hlun lo tur nia kan ngaih avangin 'Pêm rilru' kan



pu a; midang tana malsawmna nih lam kan ngaihthah ta viau mai. Harhna a lo thlenin ei zawna leh zirna, sum leh pai hnâwla thlarau mi nih kan uar a, Isua lo kal mai dawna riug thenkhat phei chuan an vawkte an talh a, mahni balhla kûng lo kit ta mai lah bo lo. Kohhran pawl hrang tam tak awm te leh nunhona tichhe zawnga sakhaw thil kalpui an pung zel hian khawtlang nun a ei chhe nasa hle a ni.

Mi tha leh fel kan tehna hi a sakhuain a kohhran lutuk a, a pawimawh ber, Pathian tihna leh thianghlina kan ngaihthah. Chu miin a nghawog chu kohhrana mi tha leh rinawm si politics leh sorkar-a depde an tam ta hi a ni. Misual piangthar kan ngaisang a, an sualzia chham sei thei apiang kan chawimawi emaw tih tur khawp a ni a. Chutih lein mitha leh nun tlang tak, rinna kawnga mi nget ngaisan nachang kan hre tawk lo. Piangthar te, mihlim lâm mi leh kohhran mi kan ngaisang em em a, an hnaah an rinawm leh rinawm loh te, an nun belhchian dâwl leh dâwl loh te... kan ngaisak tawk lo thung. Chuvang'in, khawtlanga tlângtlâk duh nawngin kohhran an bel a, an piangthar sek a, sual khuh nan maia piangtharin kohhran an bel nasa. Politics khelhna hmunah te, sorkar hnathawhna hmunah te, kohhrana kan nihna hmatheh kan uar. Midang tana malsawmna ni thei zâwngin kan kristianna her rem a julin a pawimawh.



Tonhma chuan awmze neilin zu an in a, lal leh upate bakah tar chu rui khawpa in thin an ni. Chu vangin zurui khin a mawi lo, tiin an ui chuang thlir mai mai a. Tunah chuan a hmei a pain zu kan in

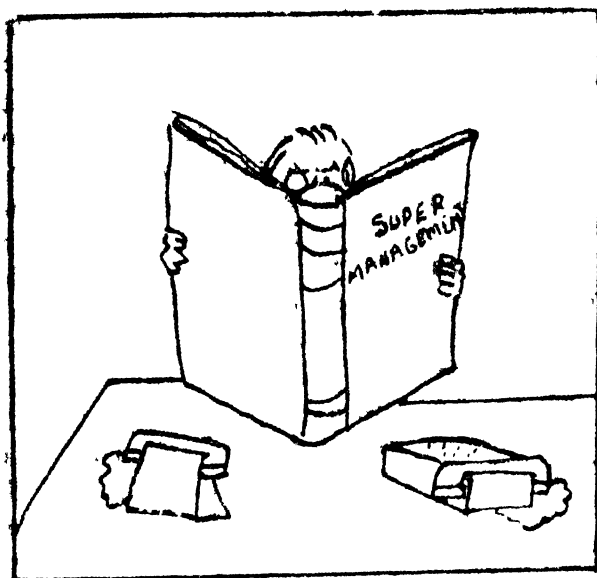
a, kan rui nuai nuai a. Zu a rui alawm, tñn an tihualah kan ngaihnhathiam a. Zurui khin a mawi lo, tiin kan thlah zalen a. Sorkar hnaah leh ram rorelnaah zu heh mi kan hnuakkuat lova, chutih lain zu haw ber hnam ang hrimin kan do va; zu bûr kan tâwngin ken vaw keh chuai chuai a, zu zuar leh zurui bmuhsit nachang lah kan la hre thei si lo. Intawng harh a hun ta hle mai.

Pa-fa inggai an awm chuan khua a khêng an ti a, an sawi râphtlâk thiam em em thîn. 'Puithuna âttlâk' kan ti a, puithuna leh hlauhna kan ûmbo a, kan zawn zalenna kan hmu a, kan hman thiam lo a ni ber. Juda-ten Jehova an tih em avanga LALPA tia an sawi ang deuh bawkin Sakei chu 'Sapui' an ti a, an tih êm êm a ni. Chuti khawpa an hlauh leh an tih chu uire seh thintu nia an sawi a; uire chu a hlauhawm tak meuh a ni. Uire chu an thlân uin a hai duh an ti a, an thih hau-ah pawh mualpho zui turah an ngai. An hriatchhuah chuan bâk lai nên mualpho takin an hnawt chhuak thîn. Tunah chuan Pathian hmingin kan inggaidam a, Pathian pawhin a ngaidamin kan ring ta hial a ni awm e. Mibur an awm chuan "Tlâng hrai" an ti a, ("Mihur zawn" an ti baw) tlangval zinga a duh duhin an mutpuin mualpho theih tâwpin an siam a. Mipat hmeichhiatnaah hian fîng takin an invawng a; khirh takin an incenkawl thîn. Tunah chuan thiàng leh thiàng lo, pawl leh hai kan nei ta bar lo.

Rukre chuan nupui-pasal an hnawng thin. Thang  
 rok rok leh mi tan phl that lohza inzirtirun nun  
 an kalh ngai a. Hirdipui, tathlawh leh puan ruk chu  
 mahni thian leh nan leh suang tuam nan a tul duh ni-  
 in an sawi. Rukruk chu a pawl thui duh hle mai. Tun-  
 laia lung ina an tang zawk zawk leh ka inngaidam  
 leh mai thia ang hi chu an kalhmang a ni ngai lo.  
 Tualthah phei chu thiang lo, mahni chhah a lan  
 loh pawhin tuchhuan thlengin lanna a awm niin an  
 zirtir. Liandova te unau chuan mim fang an inphel  
 a, an insem tih thu hnangin thilphal an inzirtir a. Sem  
 sem dam dam, oi bil thi thi an ti a. Mite tana  
 malsawmna kawng an sial a; nunhona tiehhe thei  
 lakah an inveng thiam em em a ni. Pi pu nun tha,  
 chul tawh hnu chhawm nunga awmze nehtir dan dap  
 thiam a tulza tifiah turin he thu hian a tlang kawm  
 teh ang: "Historian hmingthang tak, Arnold Toynbee  
 chuan khawvela hnam ropui tak tak 21 chanchin a  
 chhui a." Hnam 21 zinga 19 te chu hmelma laka flu-  
 chhita ni lovin, anmahni lama nun sual avanga flu-  
 chhita an ni tih a hmuchhuak. Khawvela historian  
 hmingthang tak, Dr. J.D. Unwin (Cambride Universi-  
 ty) pawhin kum 4000 huam chhunga hnam ropui  
 tak tak 80 chanebin a chhui a. Eng hnam pawhin  
 mipat hmeichhiatna kawnga inthlahdaha flukchhiat  
 emaw mipat hmeichhiatna kawnga lavawn thianghlma  
 dinchhuah emaw an thlang,"<sup>2</sup> tin thutawp a siam  
 thlawt a ni.

---

2. Norman Vincent Peale, *Sin, Sex and Self Control*, A  
 Fewcett Publications, p. 59.



Khawtlang nun siamthat chungchang ngaihtuaha hun eng emaw chhung tukverha daka khua a thlir bnu chuan zawi muangin a thu a. Thingpui chu chak lo mah se, tuk tina a tibthan a nih vangin in ngei ngei turah a inogai a. A thuziak chilbkhawm chu a la a, khawtlang nun siamthatna lam hawi, "Khawtlang Nun Siamthat (Chhungkuaah)"<sup>6</sup> tih thu chu nguathluk tak maiin a chbiar ta a.

---

6. V.L. Zaikima, "Khawtlang Nun Siamthat (Chhungkuaah)", 1994.

Khawtlang nun phuar khawm a, vawng thatu leh mihring nun siam thatu pawimawh ber chu 'Chhungkua' hi a ni. Nungchang chherna hmunpui ber a nih vang hian hnam lungphum inngahna pawimawh a ni tih loh rual a ni lo. A pawimawh zia tichiang tur chuan Russia rama Revolution a chhuah hnu lawka an sorkar thiltih dan kha i han thir hmasa phawt teh ang : "Russia ramah chuan inneihna tihbo a, chhungkua awm lova khaw sak an tum a. A chhan chu engpawh ni se, nupa inthen an phal a, fa tihlak chu danin a phal a, nula tlangval inngaih (inpawl) an sawimawi a; nupa ni lo pawh a duh apiang inpawl chu sorkar danin a phal a ni. Mah-se Professor Sorokin, Harvard Univerty sawi dan chuan kum rei lo teah mihring inpawisak lohna a hluar a, in leh lo nei lo, naupang sualte chu Russia ram tan chhiatpui blahtbawnawm khawp an lo ni a. Tleirawl maktaduai tam takin an chhiatphah a, nupa an inthen chum chum a, nau an tita sup sup a; tam tak nupui pasal inneite inkarah ihuatua leh inhmuhmawbna a sosang ta a, rilru lama buaina namen lo a thlen t; a ni. Sorkar thilsiamna hmuna an thawhchhuah chu namen lovin a lo tlahnjam a. An chhiatpui nasat em avang chuan an policy an thlak a, inneih hmaa mipat hmeichhiat kawnga in-vawn thianghlim chu chawimawiin thianghlim taka

inneih an chawisang leh ta a ni."<sup>1</sup> Hei hian khaw-  
tlanga harsatnate hi chhungkua atanga sutkian theih  
a nih dan leh chhungkua in awmzia a neih thukzia  
min zirtir a ni.



Nupui pasal in-  
zawn hi chhungkaw  
dinna bul, pawimawh leh tangkai em  
em chu a ni. Tun  
hmachuan Tlangval-  
in nula an rim a, nu  
leh paten an fate

neih tur an dappui thin. An fimkhur thiam hle, hong  
zawhnate hi an rilru kaptu pawimawh tak a ni : An  
chungkuaah piangsual leh mi â an awm em ? Ruk  
hmang an awm em ? Sâr-ah an thi em ? Nau chungah  
an thi em ? An tobul a fel em ? Chhungkaw ziktluak  
leh chhungkaw hung an duh a, zaidam leh nuntlang  
an ngaisang thin. Nula leh tlangval barhvang leh  
thothang tha an dah sang hle a ni. Hmeichhia chu  
an zing tho an buk luk chuan an hnualsuat a, an zing  
thovin buhhak an lawh chat chuan mi taima leh  
thothang pha ngai in mo atan an it viau a ni. Hmei-  
chhe taima leh hmangchang hria - thenrual kawm  
thiam an ngaisang. Hmeichhe felna chuan chhungkua

---

1. Norman Vincent Peale, *Stn, Sex and Self Control*,  
New York, 1986, pp. 80-81

a tlawh darh tawh a ni, tiin fel leh vengva tak chu anlai a, pasalto hruai theih tawh, thuawih chuan ngaihsan an hlawh em em thung. Mipa chu vantlang tana inhmang mi, taima leh tlawmngai leh huaisen an duh rawn a, ni ber. Hei vang hian nun an uluk em em theuh a, khawtlang tana hnawksak nih mawlh an hlau thin.

Tunlai hian nupui pasal zawn kawngah nu leh pa an ralbang sawt hlo'mai. Nula leh tlangvalte inrima inhrechiang hman lova an inneih mai mai chuan chhiat-na hnar a ni ngei ang. Tun hma lawk kha chuan Kohhrana inhmang, Kristian tha takte chu, "Thiani, nang nei rawh." tiin hmeichhiaian an hmusit niin sawi rik a awm zaub thin. Hemi hian Kristian tha leh mifel ngaihnepna bri tha lo tak a tuh tih kan briat a pawimawh. Tun hnaiah hian Zu in mi nei duh lo nula sawi tur an awm ta zaub zaub a, hei hi zu do dan changkang tak a ni tih kan briat a pawimawh. Kut tling lova hausate hnualsuat nachang kan briat phei chuan kan hnamin beisei tur tha a nei tih a chiang dawn a ni. He thil pawimawh tak hi nula leh tlangval leh nu leh paton briain tan lak a pawimawh tak meuh meuh a ni.

Catherine Booth-in nupui pasal zawn kawnga thurawn a pek thin hi a pawimawh khawp mai :  
 "Thu in tihtluk hmalo chanchin jabriat tawn theih



zawng zawng chu in hriat tawn hmasak vek tur a ni. Inneih hmaa inrinhlelbna bi dan naranin, inneih hnuaa a zual zawk mah a ni. Nupui pasal tura in zawn chu eng ang mi nge a nih hria ula; in mipat-pui emaw, in hmeichhiatpui emaw lo ni ta sela, a thian i ni thei ang tih chiang takin hre bawh rawh u. Kristian ni hauh lo chu nei suh u,"<sup>2</sup> a ti thin. Kristian tan chuan mahni kawp awm dap nachang hriat leh tawngtana nena nupui pasal zawn hi kan tihdan tur chu a ni. Abrahamah pawhin a fapa Isaka nupui atan chuan an tam lama a laichinte zinga zawng turin a chhiabhlawh a chah a ni. Hetiang thutlukna lian tham kan palzam mai mai a, pafa kan inpalzut fo chuan kan chhiatpui ngei ang.



Nupui pasal zawn piah chiaha pawimawh chu Inneihna a ni. Tibet rama chengte leh Venezuela rama Yavuro hnamte chuan hmeichhe pakhatin pasal tam tak an nei a, Muslim leh Eskimo bnam zingah chuan mipa pakhatin nupui tam tak an nei thung. Pathian thua kan hmuh dan erawh chuan nupui pakhat leh pasal pakhat neih tur a ni.

---

2 Joan Metcalf, *Pathianin Hmeichhia a hmang* (Catherine Booth) Calcutta, 1969, p. 11

(I Kor. 7:2) "Hnam tin zingah Sawm neih palzam mai mai an awm lova, inneihna hi khawtlang leh sakhaw thil pawimawha ngaih a ni. Eng hnam pawhin khap chin an nei zel." Bible-a kan hmeh dan chuan chawimawi tlak a ni (Matt. 19:5; Heb. 13:4). Khawvela Pathian ram dinna hmanrua a nih avangin inthen pawh thihna leh uirena sual vang a nih loh chuan khap tlak a ni (Eph. 5:32; Matt 19:9). Heti khawpa pawimawh hi a ni a, Mizo pi pute pawh khan an ngai thutak em em a ni. Inneihna hi chhungkhat hnai leh thin tha bikah fel themin an hung khap a. Man cito an siamhmang en pawhin a mumal hle, Sumhmahroai chu pa dawttu chan a nih avangin an ei tem tir bik a. Man leh mual kan sawngbawl dan fumfe ta lo hian inneihna kan ngaihndan nep takzia a bril hle a ni. Hei hian chhungkaw mumal lo a bring thei tih kan hriat a pawimawh awm e.

Mibring zingah mai ni lo. Savate pawh hi nupaa insiam awmin sawi a ni a. Parva hi nupaa awm, inti bik tak niin an sawi thin. No an neih pawhin pahnih zel, a pa leh a nu neih an sawi. An kawppui an tihhlumsak chuan a dam zawk chu van sangah a thlawk chho va, a tla hlum hial

---

3. Arnold W. Green, *Sociology, (An analysis of life in modern society)*, 4th Edition, Mc Graw Hill Book Co., 1964, pp. 389—392.

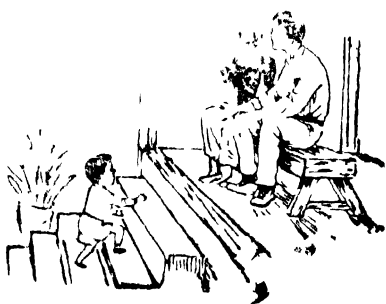
a ni, an ti thin. Vapual pawh hi nupaa insiam niin an sawi. A puin no a awp lai chuan a pain a hmula pawh kawhsak vek a, a bawm a tuam a, chaw pekna kua a siam a; tichuan a chawm thin a ni. A puin midang chaw pek a lo ei chuan Uire-a ngaiin a pa chuan a chawm duh lova, a pa pawhin midang a pawl pawhin a nuin a chaw pek a ei duh lo niin an sawi. Mizo upa chuan a no chawm lai that chu a pawl lo berah nupui sunna an ti hial. Mipat hmeichhiatna inhman tawna hi nupa karah a ni tur a ni a; he dan hi khawvel dan ni pawhin a lang. Hei bian inneihna thianglelim tak chawimawi a tulzia leh a pawimawhzia min hriet chhuah-tir thei awm e.

Chhungkua kan din dan a fuh loh chuan chhungkaw tha kan beisei thei lo vang. Khawtlangah harsatna pawh a pung zel ang. Kan lama thil pawl tak chu Biak Ina innei kan tlem reng mai hi a ni. KTP-in an chhui dan chuan kum 1974-1976 chbung-a innei 1304 zingah 849 (65.11%) chu Biak In chang pha lo an ni.<sup>4</sup> Kum 1993-a Synod Social Front-in hmeithai chhiarna a neihah chuan mi 1419 zingah 936 (65.96%) chu Biak In pawdah an innei a. Chhung zingah chuan za zela 66 lai chuan zu vangin an pasalte an sun a ni.<sup>5</sup> Hemi kum vek hian KTP-in

---

4. *Thalatte Harsatna Chhuina (KTP Research on Youth Problems)*, Aizawl 1979, p. 7.

bial 91 atanga innei an report danah chuan mi 2715 zinga 1800 (66.29%) chu Biak In chang pha lo an ni.<sup>6</sup> Hei hian ram pum a huap zo lo kan ti a nih pawhin, a tlangpuia lakin Biak In chang pha lova innei hi kan ramah an thahnem em em a ni tih chu huai takin a sawi ngam. Chhungkuain khawtlang nun a nghawng tih kan hria a, he thil tha lo tak hi khawtlang hmelma; insiam that tul tak chu a ni. Chhungkua kan dir dan a fuh theih nan kan zavai-in mawh kan phur theuh a ni.



Chhungkaw nih-phung Bible-a kan hmuh dan chuan mipa lu chu Krista a ni a, hmeichhe lu chu mipa a ni (I Kor. 11:3). Hmeichhia chu a pasal puitu tur, a pasal dawta fate chungathu-

neitu tur a ni (Gen. 2:18). Naupang chu nu leh pate thuawih tur an ni (Kol. 3:20). Thuneitu mumal

---

5. "Hmeithai Chhiarna Report", Synod Social Front Committee, 1993

6. Dr. Laltuangliana Khlangte, *Bial Report Khaikhawmna (Phel roput)*, Mizoram Presbyterian Kohhran KTP, Aizawl, 1994, p. 9

awm lohnaah chuan dan leh thupekin awmzia a nei thei lova, chuvangin Pathian ruahman dan zulzuia fel taka chhungkua kan din a pawimawh.

Mizo mipate hian kan mawhpurbna kan hlen tawh lo ni theia a lanna chu, Hmeichhe hnathawk an tam danah a ni. Kum 1991-a Aizawl Office hrang hrang 12-a sorkar hnathawk 889 zingah hmeichhia 570 (64%) an awm.<sup>7</sup> Bazar hmuna thil zuar zingah pheh chuan hmeichhia deuh vek an ni. Heng hmeichhia te hi fanau enkawl tha hman lova hnathawk an tam em em na. Chhungkuaa pa thuneihna pawh a derthawng zo ta. Chhungkaw chawmtuber Nu emaw fate emaw an nih hian pa thuneihna a nep phah thei a, fate emaw nupuite emawin lehkhah an thiam zawk hian pa thuneihna a nêp sawt thei. A fang leh fel zawk an nih hian thuneihna an nei sang duh viau. Heng thil hian chhungkaw pa ber thuneihna a sut buai chuan Bible thu angin chhungkua kan din thei lo tihna a ni. Mipa tan a tlawm-thlak a, an hum an luah theih nan tan an lak a pawimawh.

“Brazil rama Kohbran thenkbatah barhna a thlang a. Nuho, Kohhrana lo tel tharte chu an pasalte

---

7. Upa Vanengliana, “Khawiah nge Mizo Mipate ?” Synod Social Front Committee, Aizawl, 1992, p. 4

ringtu la ni ve lote chuan an dodul a. Bisk ina an inkhawnte leh kohhran thiltiha an tel ve an phal lo. Chutiang hunah chuan kohhran hetute chuan nuho chu fuihin an pasalte thu chu pawma Pathianin an pasalte rilru a tihdanglam hun dawhchei taka thlir turin an rawn thin. Hei hi thil awlai lo tak a ni. Thenkhatin 'Pathian thu aia mihring thuawh a dik lo,' an ti ve tlat (TT. 5:29). Mehse, Pathianin a dan pek hi a bawhchhiat duh a sinawm loh a ni.<sup>8</sup>

"Catherine Booth-i chuan pasal neih lawngah nun dan tur pali ama tan a siam a : A pasala briat loh thuruk engmah a vawng tur a ni lo.... Sumhmun khatah vawngin an inthawm dun tur a ni... amah ka remtihpui loh chuan anin min remtihpui aag... Fate hmaah reng reng inhnial loh tur."<sup>9</sup> He faihna thu hi kan ramah hian kan mamawh tak meuh a ni.

Nupaa insiam hian inpawlina hi a kon tel, chi tam tak thlaha leilung luah khah nana pul loh pawimawh a ni (Gen. 1:23). Nupa inpawlina hi inbrethiam leh lungawi taka hman tur a ni (I Kor. 7:3). Inpawlina hian inhmangaihna leh inpumkhatna a hring a. Tin, he inpawlina hi nupa pawn lama hman

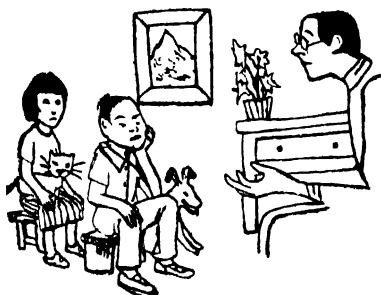
---

8. Rev. Lalchhuanliana, *Kristian Chhungkua*, Synod Publication Board, Aizawl, 1993, p. 32

9. Joan Metcalf, *Op. Cit.* p. 11

a thiang lo. Chuvangin, Pathian hnena lawmthu sawi khawpa ho inpawlina hi blimpui a, hman thiam kan zir a pawimawh.

Tunlaia thil pawl tak chu naupangin nu leh pa thru an awih lo hi a ni. Nu leh paten an mawh-phurhna an hlen zawh loh vang a nih theihna chin a awm. Engpawh nise, naupang hnena Pathian thupek chu nu leh pate thuawih hi a ni. Chhungkuaa inthununa tha neih te, inhriatthiamna leh inhman-gaihna neih te hi kan tum a tul a. Chhungkuaah inpawisakna leh inzabna chi kan tub theih loh chuan khawtlangah misual an pung dawn tihna a ni. Nu leh pate pawisakna nei lo chuan khawtlangah dan leh thupek an palzut ngei ang. Chuvangin, chhungkuaah nu leh paten an fate an thunun that a pawimawh em em a ni. Nupa inhmangaih tak leh inzab thiam tak chuan an fate chu hmangaihna leh thuawihna an zirtir a ni. Tawngkama zirtir aiin nun leh chetziaa inzirtir hi a sawt zawk. Chhungkuaah dan fel siamin naupang thununa enkawl that a pawimawh.



Mi rilru nei chuan  
mi chhungkua an thlir  
a, an hausakna leh  
nihna an hmuh rualin  
eng mi nge fa an neih,  
tiin an ngaihtuah thin  
Nu leh pate blawh-  
tlinna leh blawh-

chhamna chu an fatea inngah a ni. Bible chuan,  
“Naupang chu a kalna awm kawngah chuan zirtîr  
ula, a upat hun pawhin a thlah lovang,” (Thuf. 22:6)  
tiin min fuih. Tisa leh thlajau lama an mamawh  
phubruk chu nu leh pate mawhpurhna a ni.

Fanaute hi Lalpa laka kan rochan an ni kan ti  
fo (Sam 127:3). Mahse, ro anga hlut leh rohlu anga  
roh nachang kan hre tawk lo fo. Rohlua kan ngaih  
thil dang chu a tama hlel hlel kan duh a. Pathian  
malsawmna sum leh pai lah kan duhthawh tlang em  
em theub mai. Enkawî theih tawk leh chawm zawh  
tawk fa neih sawi mawitute hian Pathianin a enkawî-  
pui dawn tih an hlanchhiah a ni. Chi tam tak thlaha  
leilung luah khat turin Pathianin min siam tih hi  
kan hriat reng fo a pawimawh awm e.

Khawvel thang zelah hian duhamna a pung zel  
a. Kan rohlu, fate aia sum leh pai buaipui ta chiam  
mai pawh an awm niin a lang. Mahni fate tlansan-



in sum leh pai<sup>u</sup>min an chhuak tam lutuk a, chhungkaw inpumkhatnain a chhiat phah a, naupangin an tuar thin. Awmpuite kuta fate dah tam lutuk pawh hi naupang tan a him tawh lo, anmahni enkawltute tawngkam, chetzia leh nungchang an zir a, engmah lova kan ngaih awmpuite chu an entawnah kan hlui an lo ni reng mai. Pawn lama thil kan tih leh hun kan hman thin hi chik ngun ila, chhungkua leh fanau tawrh thil a awm chuan tlansan phal a tul. Phai lama lehkha zira dahbo nasat lutuk pawh hi Mizo Society pawnah sakhaw dang leh hnam dang ze tha lo an pawchhuak thei tih bre rengin fimkhur dan thiam a pawimawh.

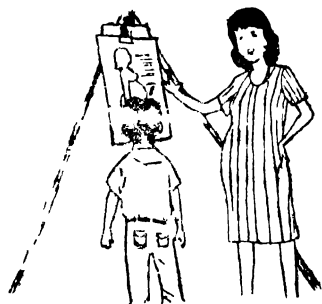
Inchhungkhur boruak hi naupang than lenna atana duhawm a nih a pawimawh. In leh a vel kan enkawl dan te, in chhung leh bungbel kan vawn fel dan te, in chhung kan chei dan leh banga thil intar thlengin fimkhur a tul. China-a Inland Mission din chhuaktu James Hudson Taylor-a nu leh pate titi tam ber chu an rawngbawlna a ni a, an tawng-tainaah chuan bang lovin China ram thim a lo ên theih nan an dil thin. Chhung inkhawm tha taka neiin Pathian thu zirna hun fel tak an nei bawh. Mizoram Presbyterian Kohhran hmeichhiain chhungkaw dinhmun an tehna (Jan.-Dec., 1993) kan en chuan chhungkua 53,173 zingah 14436 (27.14%) chauhin ni tin chhung inkhawm an nei thin. Campaign

leh camping-a piangthar tura fate thlahtlam lovin  
in lamah uluk taka enkawl a pawimawh.

Tunhma chuan khumlaizawlah nuiñ an fate  
thawnthu an hrilh a, thawnthu hmangin thil tha leh  
finna an zirtir thin. Kristian kan nih tak hnu hian  
a thlakna tha nei ni lawi lovin. thawnthu kan hlui-  
hlawn ta viau mai. Bible-a mi huaisen leh en-  
tawntlak tam tak chanchin leh Missionary leh mi  
ropui chanchinte hi khumlaizawlah fate zirtir uar  
thei ila, a lawmawm khawp ang. Mizo thawnthu  
tha tak tak te pawh kha zirtir chhonzawm tlak tak  
an ni bawk. Tawngtai dan zirtir leh sakhaw thila  
kaihruai hua hi nu leh pate mawhphurhna paw-  
imawh tak a ni. He mawhphurhna hi Sunday School  
leh Biak In lamah hlan chhawn chi a ni lo.

Nu leh pa tam tak tihsual chu an naupan laia  
an retheih dan hriain aamahni anga an fate retheih  
tir mawh an hlau a. Chuvang chuan an duh  
apiang leisak an ching a; an phak bakin Car,  
Bike leh thil dang dang an hlui rup a, an tikhawlo thin.  
Thenkhat erawh chuan an hun laia an nun dan chu  
an bre reng a, chumi ang chuan an fate awmtir  
mawh an tum a; thil kalphung a danglam nasa  
tawh si a, an hlawhchham ta thin a ni. Fate tana  
ro kan khawh tum danah pawh hian sum leh pai leh  
in-lo-ram ai chuan an nangchang siam leh mi pai-  
tinga siam hi intihmuh chi tak a ni.

Mizo thufingah chuan, 'Kawi pawh a kawm a that leh a rah a tha,' tih a ni a. Nu leh ~~pa~~ ~~tha~~ hian fa tha an nei chawh. France ram mamawh ber eng nge tia an zawh chuan Napoleon-a chuan, 'NUTE' a ti. Sipai huaisen leh roreltu tha aiin an hnam tan NU tha an hlu zawk a ni tih a hrechiang em em a ni. Zoram Kristian pawh hian 'NU THA,' tawngtai mi kan va mamawh tak em! Thusawi thiam leh vengva chu kan ngah mai. Phungthlu pui pui leh khawtlanga inhmang tak tak pawh kan ngah a ni. Mahse, naupang enkawltu NU tha erawh kan ngah tawh lo. Tun laiin tleirawl hna thawh lo tam tak an awm. He harsatna sukiang tur hian nu leh paten an tet lai atanga hna thawh dan leh mahni intodelh dan an zirtir a tul. Sorkar kan beisei ngawt tur a ni lo.



Sex Education hi Mizo zingah tihawma ngaihna a awm rih lo a ni awm e. Mahse, chhungkuaa kan inzirtir loh chuan rual u leh mi dukdak lo pui pui atangin an zir tho si a; in lama inzirtir ngei a tha. Sex Consellor Phillip leh Lorna Sarrel

chuan nu leh paten an fate Sex chungchang an sawipute chu an sawipui lohte ai chuan an him zawkin an sawi. Kan ram dinhmun kan thlir chuan

KS leh Aids-ten min bawm mek a, tha thlah lova kan kaihhruai that a tul tak meuh a ni.

“Mipat hmeichhiat kawnga zalenna hmunah chuan mihring phuar khawmtu inhmangaibna te, induhsakna te, inrintawna te a bo thin. Chhungkaw tlakbalna leh khawtlang nun derhawna chu thil inkawp leh inhne reng a ni. Khawtlang harsatna lian tak – Sawn neih te, fa tihtlak te, Venereal Disease te, nupa inthenna te, chhungkaw tlakbalna te, enkawltu nei lo naupang suai te hi mipat hmeichhiat kawnga zalenna rah a ni.”<sup>10</sup>

Tun hma chuan mipat hmeichhiat kawngah hian inzirtirna leh inkaihhruaina tha tak neih a ni thin. Nu leh paten an fate chu Nupui pasal atana tha an brilh a, sawn pai that lohzia te nen lam an zirtir a. An faten sawn an pai chuan an sawisa hrep thin. Pafa inggai an awm chuan khua a kheng thin an ti a; an sawi hlauhawm thiam em em mai. Lal leh upa hovin an chungthu an rel a. Khaw then-awma an kalnaah mualpho taka tuia leih an ni a, anmahni khuaah pawh mualpho taka tuia leih an ni bawk. Hei hi an inzirtir thiam dan niin a lang.

Hmeichhe dinhmun an dah hniam hle a, Sial man tura duhsakna erawh chu an hlan thin. An

---

10. Evelyn Millis Duvall, *Why Wait Till Marriage*, pp. 68—69

pian chhuahin, "Pa hriat sawn te a la pai ve ang chu," tiin sawn pai a nih pawha mualpho lutuk lo turin duhsakna an blan tain. Uire chu an thlân Ui-in a hai thin niin an sawi a, an hak lai nen mualpho theih-tawpin an hnawtchhuak a. Tlangval ngaih ching ( mihur ) an awm chuan, "Tlang hrai" an ti a ( "Mihur zawn" an ti baw ), tlangval zinga a duh apiangin an pawl a, an timualpho thiam em em a ni. Heng thil bi mipat hmeichhiat kawnga thianghlimna kawng zawnga an inzirtir thin dan chu a ni.

Tun lai hian thlemna leh harsatnain namen lovin min tuam a, tumruhna nena theihtawp chhuah a tul tak meuh a ni. Lehkhabu tha lo laka ven leh leh-khabu tha ngaihtuahsak a ngai a, a tha zawnga TV hman dan dap chak a tul a; Video phei chu fimkhur lehzuala hman a pawimawh. Mipat hmeichhiatna hman khawloh hlautawmzia leh a pawizia hrih a, thin tha lo laka venhim bram tum a tul. Tawngkam thuah te, fiamthu nen lam an nun kaihrui tha tur zawnga kawng dap a pawimawh a ni.



A zing thophang mutchhuak a la reh loh avangin a lehkha chhiar pawh chu ngaihtuah zui lovin a khup mai a, a mutlu leh ta a. A lehkha chhiar a tuiptui thin em avangin a tum ai daihin a mu har thin a. Zinga a tho

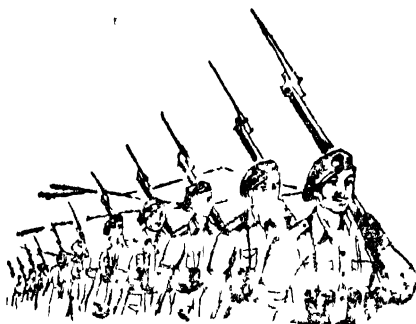
thai pawh hi ngai netha chin than anga ngai lovin a mut har avang zawkin amah leh amah thiam a inchantiz tat a. Mizo tawng dik zawka hmang tur chuan 'mu har' tih tur phei zawng a ni lo. Mu chungin lehkha a chhiar a, a muhi har a ni zawk.

A pindan chhunga a lehkhabute chu inang lo tak an ni hlawn a. Pathian thu lam zia kana bu leh khawvel thil chi hrang hrang zia kana bute chu inang tih tur a ni lo reng mai. A lehkhabute chu a duh vanga sum tam tak senga a lei an ni hlawn a. A lehkhabu chi hrang hrang chu a rilru puthmang ang bawh niin a ngai a. A rilru leh a ngaihtuahna nuih tiza tak mai te chu thup theih a inring lo. Khawvel thil kalsan a, Pathian lam chauh buaipui turin a rilru siam ni se chuan; a lehkhabu tam tak te chu paihbo tur niin a ngai a. Mahse, a leina

man a ngaihtuah a, a tam tham hle mai a; a hlut thiam em om a ni.

Lehkhabu chungchang a ngaihtuah a, 'Fiah lo taka thu ziak hi rilru chak ber chbinchhiahna ai pawha tha zawk a ni,' tiin a ngaihtuah chbunzawm a. Thuziak hi a dahthat theih a, chhiar nawn fo theih a ni. Unau thawnthu sawi chu a dang thin a, mahse thuziak chu a ngai reng a ni thung. A ziaktu thin hnu kum tam tak fiam hnuah pawh a ngai reng a. A zangkhai a, dahsawn leh thawndarh a awl-sam a. A man a thawm a, hriatna leh finna hman-raw tha tak a ni. Khawvel chanchin te, mi ngaihdan leh hlinna leh lawmna thehdarhna tha tak a ni. Tun hma atanga finna inhlan chhawanna tangkei tak a ni. Sakhaw hrang hrang ingnghahna lungphum pawh lehkhabu hi a ni.

Tripitaki, Finna Bawm Pathum an tih chu Buddhist sakhaw ingnghahna a ni a, he lehkhabu hian Buddhist rin dan, nun dan leh khawsak dan thlengin a ngahawng a. Agamas, Nun Thaa Inkaihhrucaina an tih pawh hi Jain-ho ingnghahna bul a ni. The Tao Teh King, phak 25 lek, thumal 5000 chu Lao Tze ziak a ni a. Communist an nih hma zawngin China rama mipui 11 zinga pekhat zel te ingnghahna a ni.



France rama revolution (1789) ropui tak lo chhuak chu lehkhahu zia-kute thawh rah hiala sawi theih a ni. Ziaktu hming-thang tak, Montesquieu-a lehkhahu

ziak 'Spirit of Laws' (1748) chu thla 18 chhungin vawi 22 an chhu nawn a. England ram chu ram zalen ber niin a ngai a. Rilru zalenna, dan tha leh sakhaw zalenna a fak a. An ram dinhmun chhiatzia leh sorkar tha leh mipui zalenna an mamawhzia thiam taka a zia-k chuan ngaihsan a hlawn tak meuh a ni. Voltaire chuan dik lohna sawi-chhiain lal rawng rorelna a dem a, mipui hamthatna chu thiam tak maiin a sawi mawi a. Rousseau-a pawhin rawng taka rorelna a dem a, mipui thuncih-na leh intluktlanna a uar em em a ni.

Russia rama revolution (1917) ropui tak pawh Tolstoy, Turgenev leh Dostoiesky ten an ram dinhmun chhiatzia thiam tak maia an zia-k leh khaw-thlang ram zalen tak iawmzia an sep rawtui thiam em vang ni hiala sawi a ni a. Karl Marx-a lehkhahu 'Das Capital' phei chu communist inngahna huuk pawimawh a ni. Martin Luther-a thu-zia-k 95 an tih





fo, Castle Church of Wittenberg thingkawngkapuia a tar chuan Pope lallukhum a su hêr tlûn thei a. Pamphlet leh lehkhahu 400 aia tam hmangin reformation chu a awi nung hial a ni. Harried Beecher Stowe lehkhahu 'Pu Toma In' chu America rama bawih banna dar ri mawi tak anga ngaih theih khawpa ropui a tling.

A lehkhahu tha lo tak kawlte avanga lehkhahu thiltitheh tak mai a ngaihtuah chu thiam inchantirna a ni tih a hai lo. A sana a en a, dar 5 a la ri lo va, love song a ngaihthla a. Ama play a ni lova, an thenawmte ina an play a ni a. A briat phak vang maia ngaihthla a nih vang chuan thiam lohna neiin a inhre lem lo. An ina tape cassette leh Video cassette, man tam tak - dukdêk lo tak a tamzia a ngaihtuah a. Chapchar Kut (1994) meuh pawh a 'M-TV' ruih mai tih hre reng chung a sum tak sena te chu fuh lo a ti a. Bible commentary pakhat

pawh lei ngam lo chung a TV leh Tape a hung rup mai chu zialo a ti rilru hle. Dawhkan bawha a muhil chu a lo thangharh a, vanram kai a duh em em-zia leh Krista zuitu rinawm nih harsa a tihzia a ngaihtuah a, Zorama kaitho tura chhuah chu hmanhmawh thlak a ti em em ta mai a.



A sana a en a, hmanhmawh-thlak a ti tak zet a ni. Hmanhmawhthlak a tih em avang chuan chhuah mai tumin a

ding bluai a. Mahse, a chhungte tho an la awm loh avangin a thingpui nghah pawh chu lumtu an lo awm hauh lo mai a. Thingpui in lova chhuah em chu ni theiin a hre lo va, thingpui lum tur kaihthawh tur nge mahniah inlum chawp tur tih ngaihtuahin a ding vang vang a. Midang kaihthawh tul ta leh mahniah thingpui inlum chawp ngai ta chuan a nupui duhzawng te chu a ngaihtuah chhuah tir a. Phur lo tak leh thatho lo tak chung chuan thingpui chu a inlum chawp ta a. Thingpui lum pah chuan a nupui duhzawng chu ti hian a ngaihtuah a,

Kan thupuih "Ka nupui duhzawng"\* tih ami a; hei hian inneihna lam a kawh ngun mai. Inneih

---

\* V.L. Zeitma, "Ka Nupui Duhzawng". 1979. Presbyterian Kohlen Bungkawa Pastor Bial K.T.P. buatsaiha Essay competition stana ziak.

dan chi hrang hang a awm a; heng avang hian nupui pasal inzawn dan pawh a hrang thei hle a ni. Tibet rama chengte leh Venezuela rama Yayuro hnam te chuan hmeichhe pakhatin pasal tam tak neih hi an tib dan a ni a. Muslim leh Hindu zingah leh Eskimo hnam zingah chuan mipa pakhatin nupui tam tak an nei ve thung a. Khawvel hmun tam zawkah chuan mipa pakhatin nupui pakhat a nei thin. Heng inneih dan kawng hrang hrangah hian nupui pasal inzawn dan nasa takin a hrang theuh a ni. Mahse, Mizo zingah leh Kristian zingah chuan mipa pakhatin nupui pakhat neih a nih avang-in nei hi ngai pawimawh ila. Kristian lo ho chuan nupui pasal zawn dan tehchiam an nei lova. Hmel-tha leh sum leh pai leh dinhmun tha an en ber a ni. Kristian zingah pawh hei hi a lar ve hle a ni. Kei erawh chuan fimkhur a tul hlein ka ngai a, a hmaia ze pawimawh tak tak hi ka nupui duhzawng chuan a nei tur a ni ka ti tlat a ni.

Pathianin amah maia Adama a awm kha fel tawh lovin a ngai a, a tanpuitu atan a kawppui awm mi a siamsak a nih kha. Tichuan khawvela nupa tuak hmasa ber chu din a lo ni ta a. Kei pawhin min tanpui theitu tur ka nupui atan ka duh ber a. Kristian kawnga nasa takin tanpuitu ka mamawh niin ka ngai a; Kristian piengthar tha tak mai, siamsa kawnga ka chak loh chang pawha min pui thei tur leh ka rawngbawlnsa min tichak thei tur mi ka duh phawt a. Mihring lo piang chhuak reng reng hian

hmangaihna hi ka buaipui ber a, khawvela vanduai ber nia ka ngaih pawh hmangaihna pianpui lo mihring a ni thin. Ka nupui duhzawng chu hmangaihna nei mi leh min hmangalhtu a ni ber fo. Eizawna lamah min tanpuitu tur hmeichhia ka mamawh leh a. Sum leh pai la lut a; min pui turin ka ti ber lova, eng ual dek chhuak lo mah se. inchhung khawsak rel kawnga puitling taka thil ti mi ka duh a. Mahni thil apiang hlut thiam a, tha taka vawng hima enkawl thei mi ka duh a ni. Ka nu leh pa chawm leh enkawl hi ka bat nia ka ngaih tlat avangin he hnaa min pui thei awm mi- mi zaidam tak leh nunnem, hmangaihna nei lian tak mi ka duh a ni. Ka nupui duhzawng chuan tanpui ka ngaihna apiangah min tanpui thei se ka duh ta a nih chu.

Eyi ze hlauhawm tak kha ka la hre reng a; hmeichhe insum thei lo tak- dawt sawi hrat tak leh a that leh that loh pawh ngaihtuah chang lova a duhzawng apiang khukpui ruai mai mi chu ka tan a that loh ka ring ni mai lovin a tan ka that ka ring thei lova; chutiang mi chu nupui atan ka duh lo va ni. Ka nupui duhzawng chu mi insum thei, zuk leh hmuama mi insum thei, ei leh in kawnga mi insum thei, incheina lama mi insum thei, tawngkam theng pawha mi insum thei ni se ka duh ber mai.

Binawmna hi a hming mai pawh zahawm ka tin ka ngaisang a. Ka ngaihsan zawng tak ze nei

mi chu nupui atan ka duh leh a ni. Thuruk pawh ka sawipui ngam tur, sum leh paih pawha ka rin ngam tur, inchhung enkawlhnaa ka rin ngam tur leh fanañ enkawltu tura ka mi rinngam ngei tur mi rinawm ka duh a ni. Chuvang chuan a thiltih apiang (a liaa emaw a tê emaw) ziktluak taka ti thin mi leh a nihna ang chin chinah leh dinhmun apianga mi rinawm ka duh thin. Ka nupui duhzawng chuan rinawmna zia a pai tlat tur a ni.

Tunlaiin Kristianna hi kâwra hman kan awm nual ta niin a lang thei a. Ka nupui duhzawng chuan chhungril lamah takna a nei tlat tur a ni. Hlemble taka inkhawm thin mi leh puithunaa mite bum thiam tak chu ka duh lo a ni. Kohhran ngai pawimawh mi leh Kohhran hun ruatte ngai pawimawh mi ka duh a. Mahse, inlam buaina tlansana inkhawm zawng zawnga tel kim ching mi te, committee leh bla zir atchilh tlut mi leh Pulpit-a sermon hlap pap pap thin mi apiang chu ka duh hauh lo va, ka blaah zawng tak an ni thung. A awmna apianga Krista zuitu rinawm, ngai pawimawh hle mah se tul dang avanga a inkhawm loh pawha Kristian tha ni tlat mai mi hi ka ngaisang a. Rilru le-lo tak, Camping leh Campaign apianga phur hlut thin mi alin eaglai pawha rilru bulbal nghet tha taka Krista Kraws pu tlat mi ka duh thin.

Then leh rual ngaina mi ka nih avangin ka nupui duhzawng chu thenrual kawm thiam tak mi a ni. A awmna venga thangtha tak, mi chitin reogan zia anga kawm thiam mi ka duh tlat a. A hun leh a hmun thliar thiam mi, thutak huna thutak a, fiamthu huna fiamthu bawrh bawrh thei mi ka duh fo va. Hawibhawm thiam tak leh mi dang dip lo tak mi ka duh a. A tawi zawngin chetzia leh nundana thu tha leh hlu puang chhuak thei mi ka duh thin.

A hmei a pain nupui pasal zawn kawngakan bansan hleih theih hauh loh chu 'hmel' a ni. Ka ngaih pawimawh ber ni lo mah se hmeltha na na na chuan a buk rit deuh niin ka ngai. Damchhung khawvel zawng zawng hman ralpui thak atan meuh chuan hmeltha tak leh pianthiam tak ni thei ngei se ka duh tlat a ni. Thau chum but ai chuan inkhaithli lam deuh ni se ka duh leh zel a. A aw-ka chhuak atang renga hmeichhia tak, a thiam tawka a inchei pawha hmeichhia ngawih ngawih mai ni se ka duh a ni.

Tunlai khawvelah mamawh a pung nasa hle. Kristian chhungaw dia tura rilru siam changin duh a tam thei hle mai. Khawvel finna lo sang zelah hian thiamna nei lo mibring tan chuan kan chenna khawvel hi thlaler ramro ang mai a lo ni ta a.

Mahse ka nupui dubzawng chuan zirna lamah sang tak han thleng kher se ka ti hauh lo va, zjak leh chhwar erawh chu thiam ngei se ka duh tlat a ni, Sapzawng pawh thiam hle lo mah se 'yes' leh 'no' hre ve nual se ka ti. Thiam tak turin ka phut ngai lo va; mahse rual pawl ve khawp chuan thiam ve i gei se thain ka ngai.

Ken pi/pute khan nupui pasal an zawnin an thlahtute nen lam an chhui thin Khawhring nei phei chuan pasal an hnawng thin. Sapho pawhin hei hi an ching ve hle. America ram President pawh bi a thlahtute chanchin an chhui vak a, a thlahtute chu an lo duai lo hle a ni tijn an sawi ve bawk. Ken pi leh pu atanga inchhui hi a tha bleah ka ngai a; a theih angin ka chhui ve bawk. Ka ngaih pawimawh em em chu seilenna chbungkua a ni fo. Chhungkaw tlabal (broken family) atanga seilien ni lo hram se ka duh a. Sapin "Charity begins at home" an ti thin bawk a; chhungkaw seilenna hian kan mizra theuh lasa takin a deik a ni tih hi ka ring tlat a. Kristian chhungkaw pangngai tak atanga seilien mi nupui atan chuan ka duh thin a ni.

Nupa inthenna leh nupa inngeih lohna hian chhan a neih ka ring tlat a. Nupui pasal inzawna kawnga kan fimkbur loh vang ni pakhatin ka ngai a, hemi chungchargah hian fimklur hle a tulin ka

hria a. A chung a ze pawimawh tak takte khian a malin famkimna an pai zo seng lo theuh hlawm a. Chuvang chuan khitang ze mawi tak tak khi ka nupui duhzawng chuan a nei ngei tur a ni.

A pa a lo tho va, thingpui a siamsak nghal a. Hmanhmawh tak chung chuan ding chungin thingpui a in a. A hmanhmawh tehlul nen a thingpui in lai lah chu a sa em em mai a. Thlauhdaih lah chu tui a ti der lo si a; chhem haub haub chung chuan a a in hlawp hlawp a Thingpui in pah chuan stove a herhhlum a; stove a herhna lamah a thingpui ken lai chuan a intihbuak palh a; a malpui veilam chu a nuai nawk nawk a. A tlangval laia mahnia rawng inbawl chawpa lehkhā a zir lai a ngaihtuah chhuak a. Nupui neih hnua mahni bawka thingpui inlum a ngai leh ta fo mai chu manganthlak a ti rilru ble mai a. Tichuan, a tlangval laia nupui neih chungchang mite fiam dan leh hmuhst dante leh buaipui tula a in-hriat loh thu a ngaihtuah chhunzawm a. Hetiengin:\*

Hnam tin zingah chin tha leh chin tha lo a awm a, a tha ngaihsan nachang hriat leh a tha lo hnawl ngim hi hlimtlanna a ni. Mizo zinga kan chin tha lo pakhat chu nupui/pasal neih chungchangah kan

---

\* V.L. Zaikima "In Buiipu: Kan Tul Lo," Kristian Thalai, May, 1992, pp. 21-24



hmu. Nula/tlangval bik harsatna lian tak, lang-sar lem lo a ni a; kan briatpui hlawm lo viau niin a lang.

“Pasal hi i hmu zo lo em ni? Nei ve tawh em em teh,” a tih fo avangin a insum zo ta bik lova, “Nanga pasal ang lek, zu rui reng mai lehngal hi chu ka hmu t̃euh va, ka duh lo a nih hi. I buai-pui ka t̃ul lo,” tiin a chhang a. Kan sawi zawm tak zel huu chuan, mipa awmchhun ka nih bakah eng eng emaw lo ziaak ve t̃hin chu thil kalhmang chhuia, ziaak turin min nawr chilh chu a ni ta mai a. Mi chi hrang hrang ka kawm hnu phei chuan ziaak t̃ul tak a ni tih ka hre Chiang lehzuai a, ka rawn ziaak ta a ni. Eng tak ang maw?

In lamah nu leh pate'n, “Nupui/pasal nei tawh rawh,” an tib hun a awm a, eng emaw chang phei chuan kan inpawr nasa hlawm t̃hin hle. Mahse, chhungkaw thil a ni a, menah a la thlak theih a. “Ani hi nupui/pasal neih nachang pawh a hre lo, lo buai-pui ve teh u; t̃ingaihna pawh kan hre tawh lo,” tiin laina leh ngamtlak an pun a. Chutah zet zawng kang nei a chhuak a ni ngawt mui. Thenrual t̃hain bengvar an chhuah ta tak tak a, “I nupui/pasal tur ka bual, chu mi kha mi chu a t̃ha a nia,” tiin an huangtau tan ta a. In lama chhungte sawi mah a khamawm tawh tehlul nen, kalna lam apiangah min sawipui phet an tum a, mangantlak thei tak a ni.

Eng emaw hnuah phei chuan, "Nupui/pasal hmu zo' lo," tiin min hmusit tan ta hial a. Nupui/pasal hmu zo lo cheia inchei takah chuan hmu zo lo tak taka inggaih mai pawh thil awm thei a ni a, to lo lëna len ruk' ruk' mai pawh awl tak a ni. Mafni lo maha rilru buai tawh dak' alai chuan; "Nupui/pasal neih nachang pawh hre' hlei lo," tiin mi-ang-lo chein min la chei zui leh ta lai a; thawa ipik hlubah hlubah mai. "a pa lo a ni ang, a hmeichhla thei lo a ni ang," tiin dawtin sual tinrengin min hek zui hi a ni ngawt a; thenkhat phei chuan an tuar zo ngang lova, an duh vang pawh ni lovin nupui/pasal an neih phah hial a ni.

Kalna lam apiangah, "Nupui/pasal i va nei har ve. I va leng rei em," tiin mi nazawngin lengtul chelin min chei zan a. Hmun tinah a thunawn ang mefio nupui/pasal thu hlir min sawipui an tur nazen a. K T P. thiltihnaah leh Kohhran thiltihnaah lah choan. "Ani hi nula/tlangval a nih hi, zawnglai a la ui," tiin a mualpho thei ang ziaio fiamthu thawh nan tak mia hmang a; pulpit zahawm tak a'ang meuh pawhin fiamthu thawh nana hman lah kan tim hek lo. Nula/tlangval eng emaw zat phei chuan chhiatni thatnia tel an hreh phah thu min hrih hial a ni Engti dan nge hrei tak maia mi nupui/pasal neih chungchang thu khawtlangin kan buai luh luh fo?

Tih emah chuan nupui/pasal neih tlai chhan a  
 nang vek 'em lo. Inzir puitia phawt duh vang te,  
 inbenbel hmasak duh vang te, chuugkaw din mun  
 zir loh vang leh a chhan dang dang vang a ni thi.  
 Mi thenkbat pheh chuan nupui/pasal neih an tum lo.  
 Hnam chergkang zingah chuan nupui/pasal nei lo  
 an imusit lo va, an ngainep lo bawh niin ka hri.  
 Keini ang em ema mi chanchin pha lo pawh ni hlo  
 lo, a chhe thei ang bera sawia iek iek an awm ka  
 ring lo. Dam chung atara innei tur kan ni a.  
 hmanhmawh lo leh finkhur taka inneih chu a dik  
 zawk dawn lo'm ni ?

'Senior' tih lah hi kan ching pherh erha. Eug  
 chin nge 'senior' tiin inzawt ila, chhân ngai'na kan  
 hre baria ka ring lo. Kan chhâna lah a nang  
 hek lo vang. India sockar dan atg chhâna kum 18  
 tlin hma pasai neih khap a ni a, kum 21 tlin hma  
 nupui neih pawh khap a ni. A hma hma inneh chu  
 d n bawhchhiata a ni a, a incheitita pawh mawh  
 a phor. Nupui/pasal sam ngei ngei tur tih d n a  
 awm lo va. Baibuih pawh kan hma hek lo. Chahi  
 kum a tlin hman neih tur tih dan pawh a awm  
 miah lo. Kan buaipui hi kan hre lo va, eng vanga  
 buaipui nge kan loh tih lah kan chiang hek lo.

"Nupui/pasal hmu zo lo," intia fo pawh hi a  
 fuh hlawi lo. Himuh zawh leh zawh loh kan inhriat-  
 pui tak tak lo va, rinthu lek fang a ni. Hmu zova,

la nei lo kan nih pheï chuan dawt an sawi a. Hmu zo lo ta pawh ni ila, mi zingah intihmualpho chi a ni lo. "A pa lo a ni ang, a hmeichhia thei lo a ni ang" tih lek pheï hi chu a dik emaw, a dik lo emaw, intihmingchhiatna a ni hrim hrim a, fiamthu thawh nana hman chi pawh a ni lo.

A enga pawh chu lo ni ta se, heti fakauva mi nupui/pasal neih chungchang lo buaipui tehchiam hi a mawthlak tak meuh meuh a ni. Mi zinga kamchhe tleuh nana kan inhmang nazen pawh hi a athlak lutuk. A duhin an nei a, a duh lovin an nei lo va. An duh hun leh an remchan dan azira an neih chu a pawina a awm em ni ? "In buaipui kan tul lo," tih thu hi nula/tlangval tam tak ngenna leh sawmna zahawm tak a ni. Chuvangin, kan hnam thanmawhbawk, kan atbur leh kan tlin lohna lian takah hian inchhirin rilru thar siam ila, a that loh-zia leh a pawl dan kan hriat ni atang hian sim nghal ang u.

A sana chu en tul pawh a ti tawh lo. A rilru a hmanhmawh em em a ni. Hmanhmawh tak maia chhuak tura kawngka a hawng ta chu pheikhawk a bun lo tih a hria a; hmanhmawh tak maiin khum pindan lamah a tlan lut a. A nupui leh a fate tih thawh hlau tak maiin dim em emin a pheikhawk bun tur chu a la a. Siai bur a titla palh hlauh mai a, a

tla ri ta bawl mai a; a phu zawk nghe nghe a ni.  
 Mawza a bun lai chuan siai bur tla thawmin a tih-  
 barh, a fapa chuan inbengkang uai chung chuan,  
 "Aa paa" a rawn ti a. A nu a tihthawh a hlah  
 avangin a pawm thuai a. Tichuan, choka lamah a  
 kalpui a, a pa a pawmtir ta a. Hmanhmawh tak  
 chuan a chhuak a, gate a pelh bmain mawza mai a  
 bun tih a hria a; hmanhmawh takin pindanah chuan  
 pheikhawk a va bun leh rih a. Pheikhawk a bun  
 zawha chhuak tura hmanhmawh taka a kal chu a  
 pain, "Thlamuan, engti dana hmanhmawh em em nge  
 i nih?" a ti a. Zorama kaitho tura kal a tum thu  
 leh tlai a hlah thu a hrilh a. Curfew a nih avang  
 leh Dawrkawna CRP an duty tam em avang chuan  
 muangchang rih turin a pa chuan a hrilh a.

A hmanhmawh em em dan leh chhuah mai a  
 la rem hleih theih loh dan a ngaihtuah a, luhaithlak  
 a ti tak meuh a ni. Sitting room-an a thu a, dawh-  
 kan chunga lenkhabu pakhat "Kristiante Rahbi  
 Thar"\* chu a la a, a chhah tul mai si a; chhiar  
 lovin a keu thuak thuak a.

Burg khatna, retheite chungchang thu chu a en  
 thuak a. Pathian thu (God's Word) a bul ber a

---

\* *Kristiante Rahbi Thar*, Lalohhuanhiana (Rev.) ed.,  
 Aizawl, 1991.

nih thu leh Bibie leh Theology inngahna a nih thu te, Bible chu kohhranho siam chhuah a nih dan te a hriat chuan Bible a ngaihdan hmasa chu fuh hlei deuhva ngaihna a nei a. Theology, Bible laka a danglamna chu Bible-a thuziak hrilhfiahna leh sawi-fiahna a ni tih a hriat erawh chuan Theologian ni ta maia inngahna a nei a. Bible-in rethoi a sawi te chu a en thuak thuak a: Fahrah, pa nei lo, hmeithai leh ram dang mi te chu a lar-pawl an nih thu a hriat chuan hmeithaite dinhmun chhiahzia a ngaihtuah ta a.

'Single Parent'\* hi kawppuite tel lova mipa/hmeichhia mahnia chhungkua fanau enkawlte hi an ni. Harsatna tam tak nei, tanpuitu mamawh tak an ni tih hre mah ila, ngaihsak nachang kau hre tawh lo hlawm viau awm e. Single parent nih dan hrang hrang a awm a, hetiangin :

1. Thibna avangin
2. Inthenna avangin
3. Nupui/pasal nei lova khawlaifa mahnia enkawl vang
4. Mahni hrin ni lo, chhungkhat laina fa enkawl vang etc.

---

\* V.L. Zaikima, "Single Parent-te Harsatna leh an Sutkian dan." Mizo Synod Ecumenical Decade Committee- buatsaiha seminar paper a ni.

Nupui/pasal sun chu 'Koki sahthlak ang a ni' tiin pipute chuan an lo sawi thin a. 'Khuareiin a hnem ngai e,' an ti bawk. Nupa chu kawng engkima intawiawm thin an ni a, midang kianga sawi rem lo, lawmna leh lungngaihna tinreng sawi dun thin an ni. Chuvangin, kawppuite tel lo chuan rilru leh taksain nasa takin a tuar a. Pathian remruata ngaih pawh a harsa thei hle.

Nupa mawhpburhua mahni maia hlenchhuah a ngaih avangin an harsatna a lian tham em em a ni. Lo nei mi tan chuan thlâm sak a hun a, pasal te tel lo chuan buaithlak tak a ni. Chutiang bawkin mipa tan fanau enkawl a hautak em em bawk. Thlipui leh ruahpui karah pasalte tel lovin a hrehawm a, mipa tan lah inchhungkhur enkawl leh rawngbawl a tul changin buaithlak tak a ni.

Mahni thawhchhuah ringa chhungkua enkawl a tul avangin harsatna a tam thei bawk. A hlawh nei leh thawktu ber an awm loh pheii chuan chawplehchilbin chhungkaw inrelbawlnain a tuar nghal a, naupang zirna pawhin a tuar hial thin. Eizawna kawnga an buai a ngaih avangin in lam an uap lum hman lo va, chu chu naupangin an chhiatphah thei hial a ni.

Chhiatni thatniah te, thenrual kawm leh khawtlang thil eng eng emawa mahni maia tih hi thil hreh-

awm tak leh harsa tak a ni bawk. Thian tha tak nei lo tan phei chuan a hrehawm zual a, zakzum mi tan phei chuan thil hrehawm tak a tling thin. Chu bakah, chhungkaw enkawl paha Kohbran leh khawtlang thila inhman hi tlin a har em em.

Vanduai bika inggaibna an nei duh a, midang phak loa inhriatna neih theih a ni a. Chhungkhat tha nei pawh ni se, an duh anga intlawnh leh inggaibsak a harsa a, vui mai a awlsam em em a ni. Mahni inggaihtuah bik lo thei lo dinhmuna ding an nih avangin midang laka beisei san lutuk leh kutdawnh rilru hial put a hlahawm a. Vuivaih mai pawh an awlsam duh.

Kawppuite tel loa awm chu zahawmna leh ropuina a tlahniam thei a, hei hian rilru lamah namen lovin nghawng a nei thin. Hmeithai leh parawl, nuthlawi leh pathlawi tih an ni a. Mi ngaihdan a hniam a, an zuamawm sawt thin. Thenawmte leh midang nena inhmuhmawh changin a hrehawm zual. Khaw pakhata hmeithai, nu leh pate fin lova fate enkawl tum pawh an ina nauptang lut thinten 'Khawng nuthlawi herawt ka han her ve reng reng teh ang' an tih chu tuar zo lovin a chhungte a fin phah hial a ni. Tawngkam eng emaw hlek pawh a na sam a, fimkhur taka enkawl an mamawh.



Kawppuite tel lo chuan tisa chakna lamah hasatna a awm thei a, mahni fate ngaihzawn te, tisa châkna insum zawh loh vanga mualpho mai a awl a. Thiante nupui/pasal neih thik mai theih a ni. Hmeithai leh parawl zinga che mawi lo an awmin an anpuite dinhmunin a chhiat phahin an zahawmna a tinep thin.

Ro inchuh leh fa inchuh vanga buaina a awm thei a. Nupa an inthen hian a tuar nasa ber chu an fate niin an sawi thin. Lamtanga siam tuma nu leh paten an fate an tlawn chuan naupangin an chhiatphah thin. Rilru loh taksa a hah changa fate laka tuan a, an dikna ngeia hauh leh vin mai pawh a awl.

Hmeithai leh fahrahte chung a rilru put dan tur Pathian lehkhabuah kan hmu, 'Hmeithai, hmeithai tak takte chu chawimawi rawh u' (I Tim. 5:3). 'Nangni lehkha ziaktu leh pharisai vervekte u, in chung a pik e ! Hmeithai sum in ei a, tlang bum nan rei tak in tawngtai si thin. Chuvangin thiam loh in chang nasa lehzuang' (Matt. 23:14). 'Hmeithai emaw fahrah emaw in tirethei tur a ni lo. Anmahni chu in tihretheih vaih a, mi rawn auh phawt chuan an mi auhna aw chu ka lo ngaithla ngei ang; tichuan ka thinur chu ka ling phut mai ang a, khandaihin ka rawn tihlum ang che u a; tin, in fate

pawh fahrahin an awm, mai ang' (Exodus 22:22- 4)  
 Pathian hian single parent leh fahrahte hi a bum-  
 halh nasa em em a ni.

An rilru hliam thawi dam hi thil pawimawh tak  
 chu a ni. Vanduai bika ingaihna leh an hun khaw-  
 har hnem turin Krista palai kan ni tih hriat a pawimawh.  
 Pathian remruat leh a rorel an hriatthiam  
 nan tanpui an mamawh a, thian tha thuruk hrih  
 ngam an mamawh em em bawh. An thiana insiama  
 an phurrit chhawk zangkhai tura tan lak a tul.  
 Ngaihsak an phu a, hriatthiam an tul a, tanpui an  
 ngai. Mi mal leh pawl hian tanpui theihna kan  
 ngah hle a ni.

An harsatna chhawk zangkhai turin an thenawm  
 khawveng, tlawmgai pawl, sorkar leh kohhranin  
 mawhphurhna sang tak kan nei. Mahniin kan thei  
 vek khet lovang, mahse anmahni chhawmdawl theitu  
 kawhmuh leh kawng tha kawhmuh erawhchu kan  
 thei. An mamawh hmasa phuhruk leh an chhung-  
 kaw khawsak zla harsatna awm thei thilah tanpuitu  
 an mamawh a, sorkar leh Kohhran pawhin chhawm-  
 dawl hna uar taka an chhunzawm zel a pawimawh  
 hle a ni.

Chhatni thatniah te, vanduinah tawh chang leh  
 lawmna kan neih changa kan inlenpui thin hi a hlu

a, hetiangka kan inlenpui chang bian an rilru thawi dam zawnga kawm te, an ngaihtuahna dik lo siamtha zawnga kawm leh Pathian thu hmanga tanpui hi a pawimawh hle bawk.

Chhungkhata ei zawngtu ber hun rei tak a dam loh emaw a thihin emaw naupang zirnain a tuar nghal thei a. An zirna chhonzawm zel tura sum lama intanpui a tul thin. Tin, chhangkaw nu berin natna emaw thihna emaw a tawhin an fate enkawlpui turin thenawm khawveng leh tlawmngai pawl leh Kohhran bian thahnemngai taka hma kan lak chhonzawm zel a pawimawh em em a ni.

Heng harsatna bik neitu hi mi tam an ni lo thei. Mahse, Pathian chuan a ngaihsak a, a hmangai em em a ni. Chuvangin, Kohhranbo pawhin hengho puala tawngtai rualna hun bik siam leh minai fianriai tawngtainaa an tana tawngtai hi kan war a pawimawh tak meuh a ni. An mamawh pe theitu leh an harsatna chhawk zangkhai theitu Pathian hnena hlan hi ringtute mawbphurhna pawimawh tak a ni.

Mi tupawh single parent ni thei dinhmuna ding kan ni. Chuvangin invenna leh inzirtirna lamah tan kan lak a pawimawh em em. Nuthlawi, pathlawi leh hmeithai tawngkam hi a mei nei zawng leh in-

elsen nana hman pumpelh a tul. Hmusittu leh pawisa lo tute laka venga hum turin mawhphurhna pawimawh tak kan nei. Vantlang ngaihda tha lo leh dik lo a awm chuan ngaimawha siamtha turin mawhphurhna kan nei.

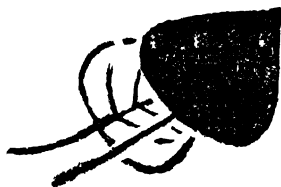
Nupa inthen hi thil pawia a ni tih inzirtir kan mamawh. Sawnpai leh sawnthlak pawizia inzirtir uar a tul bawh. Nupa inthenna laka kan him theih nan Kristian chhungkaw tha din a pawimawhia sawi uar a, inzirtir uar zel a pawimawh. Nupa inzahtawn leh inpawisak thiam hi faten nu leh pa an zaba an pawisak phah avangin a tangkai. Chuvangin heng Bible changte hi an tet laia vawntir a tha.

“Tupawh a nu emaw a pa emaw vua apiang chu tibhlum ngei tur a ni” Exodus 21:15.

“A nu emaw a pa emaw zah lo apiang chu anchhedawngin awm rawh se” Deuteronomy 27:16.

Kawppui nei lote chuan tisa chakna lakah insum an mamawh a, titi bawlhhlawh leh tisa chakna chawktho thei en leh chhiar pumpelh a tul. Ro leh thil hlu inchuha buaina pumpelh tura nupaa dam laia chinfel hram a tha. A invenna lamah hian kawng hrang hranga hma lak zel kan mamawhin a pawimawh tak meuh a ni.

Rethei chi hrang hrang inziak chu a en a-bawih, sal leh chhiahhlawh te, nawhchizuar te, piangsual te, Lal Isua leh kohhran te an lo ni a. A rinna inngbahna ber Isua meuh pawh retheite zinga a tel ve avang chuan Isua anna kawng khat a ni bawh a, Zoram intodelh lo leh rethei pawh chu a lawmawm lam niin a ngai ta hial a. Retheite dinhmun chhiatzia leh an tan nun hi anchhia a ni a, ran ang leka sawisak leh thah an nih thu a hmuh chuan retheihna retheih-thlakzia a ngaihtuah a. Zorama mi retheihovin rethei an nih hre lova hausaho ang maja an khawsa lui tlat mai chu thawven loh thlak a ti a. Chhiatni thatnia hausaho tih ang biaia engkim tih an chin em em dan leh khawtlanga harsatna a thlen te chu a ngaihtuah a. Inneih tihhautak loh tuma K.T.P. te hma lak dan leh a hausaho tana a hautak loh dan a ngaihtuah chhuak a, mi rethei thlavang hauhna lama mi hausaho brekbeb chu dik lo tihna a nei a. Mahse, Pathianin retheite tanghma a ngaih dan a ngaihtuah erawh chuan K.T.P. pawh chuan an tih awm tak an ti niin a ngai.



“Mizoram Kristiante Retheihna leh a chhanchhuah Dan” thupui a keu lai chuan a phur rilru hle a. Mahse, engmah ni ve lo tan chuan kawng tha dap pawh sawtsawhlawtna awm lova a rin avangin a keu kân leh ta zawk a. “Sumdawna leh sumdawna Kawnga Inkaihbruaina” a en leh thuak a, hausakna kawng nia a hriat avang leh Pathian chu retheite Pathian a nih avangin Pathian phatsan mai hlahna a nei deuh a, a keu kân leh ta mai a. “Thlanmual Enkaw! Dan Tur Kawnga Inrawnbawmna” a hmuh chuan a thih hnua an phumna tur tih a chian em avangin chhiar kher tulin a hre lo. “Mitthi Hal leh Kohbran Thurin Chungchanga Inrawnbawmna” chu a en thuak a, thihna leh thih hnua thu chu dam laia ngaihtuah chi tak ni dawn awma ngaihna a nei a. Mahse, mitthi hal chungchang a hmuh chuan Mizo lo riauva ngaihna a nei a, “Consultation on Journalism” chungchang thu chu a en leh ta zawk a.

Zorama Press a awm hmaa Mizo leh Vai Chanchin Lekhabu Syhlet lama Dina Nath Press-a an chhuttir thu a hmuh chuan Zorama Press a tam tak hnua Cyclostyle-a chanchinbu chhuah an uar dan a ngaihtuah ; awmherh riauva hriatna a nei a. Krista Tlangau chu kum thum emaw lek hnua Kristian Tlangau tia a hming thlak a nih dan leh kum tam tak mai a hmaihmel ngai pua ngaihthah a nih dan

a ngaihtuah a, a tha zawng ni lovin, a chhe zawng zawka kal zela ngaihna a nei a.

“Kum 80 emaw lai chhunga kan ram chanchinbu dinhmun (standard) tha angreng tak kha tluksanin, mi tiphawklek thei thu hruanghrau pui pui, thu belhchian dawl mang lo – mi leh ram hmel tichhe thei thil chhuah (yellow journalism) ah kan lut a, hralh lah chu a tla viau si emaw ni ! Kan chanchinbu mite hian journalistic ethic hre lovin, ‘profit motive’ ngawt atangin thil an ti ta em ni ? ”\* tih zawhna chu chhan tul tihna lian tak a nei a.

“Journalism chungchangah chuan thil pawimawh tak tak chhinchhiab tur a awm a. Eizawna pawimawh tak a ni phawt a, journalist mawhphurhna a sang em em a ni. Tin, thuziak leh thuziak endik leh chanchinbu chhuahte hi a huam avangin, hna hautak leh lian tham zet a ni bawk. Thawhhona tha neih te, mahni hna theuhva rinawm leh taihmak bakah thiam a ngai hle bawk. \*\*

---

\* C. Vanlallawma, “An Interpretative History of Mizo Journalism” in Kristiante Rahbi Thar, Lalchhuanliana (Rev.) ed., Aizawl, 1991, p. 155

\*\* V.L. Zaikima, “Journalism Today” in Kristiante Rahbi Thar, Lalchhuanliana (Rev.) ed., Aizawl, 1991, pp. 158-159

Khawvel ram zau zawka chanchinbu lo pian chhuah dan leh hma a sawn chhoh dan te chhuah en thuak thuak a; India rama chanchinbu dinhmun tlaugpui chu a chhiar leh ta a.

"India rama Printing Press hmasa ber chu, A.D 1550 khan Kristian Missionary-te'n an din a; Pathian thu lam lebkhabu chhu-in an thebdarh thin. India rama News Paper hmasa ber 'Bengal Gazzette' chu 'Calcutta General Advertiser' tih a ni bawk. A dintu James August Hickey hming chawia 'Hickey Gazzette' (Saturday 29 Jan. 1780) an tihah hian, politics leh sumdawnna thil chhuah a ni ber a. Hickey thupui chu 'freedom of expression' a ni a, a chanchinbuah chuan mi chi hrang hrang ngaihdan pawh a leng zau ble. East India Company Officer te thiltih dik lo leh mihausate dik lohna a thai lang ngam a, a hun laia Governor General, Warren Hastings-a chanchin leh a nupui chanchin duhawm lo lai pawh a chhuah ngam a. Chuvang chuan, 14.11.1780-ah Bengal Gazzette chu daka thawn khap a ni. Hemi kum vek hian (November), Calcutta-ah India Gazzette a chhuak a; Feb. 1784-ah Calcutta Gazzette-a chhuak leh a.

Chanchinbu chu sorkarin ngaimawhin, khuah-khuh a duh ta a; 29th. June, 1799-ah 'Censorship on the paper' chhuahin, kum 17 chhung zet chanchinbu



an khuahkhirh a. Lord Hastings-a hun laiin, 18th. August, 1818-ah 'Newspaper Editors Code of Conduct' siam a ni a; he dan hmanh bian, chanchinbuah sawrkar leh mipui tana tha lo leh ngaimawhawm chhuah khap a ni. Chanchinbuin hma a sawn zel laiin, sawrkar nena an inkarah pawh harsatna a awm ohho ve reng a. Kum 1885-a Indian National Congress a lo pian hnu chuan, chanchinbu lamin nasa takin hma a sawn a ni. India rama zalenna sualtute chuan, chanchinbu hmanhngin tan an la nasa ble. British hnuaia kan awm lai chuan, chanchinbu in politics huang pawn a khawih nep hle a, tunah chuan- sports, commerce, politics leh a dang tam tak pawh chanchinbuin an daidar ta a; a phek leh a hmel leh a rawng pawh a mawiin a duhawm ta hle a ni.

India rama Journalism chanchinah chuan, Indira Gandhi Prime Minister nih laia Emergency laia harsatna kha sawi tel loh theih a ni lo. Emergency tan niin English Daily paper, 'Motherland' tihtawp a ni a, an Editor K.R. Malkani chu Emergency laia chanchinbumi an man hmasak ber a ni. Times of India leh Hindustan Times chuan sawrkar tih ang apiang an pawm theih avangin harsatna an tawh lo va; mahse, sawrkar thu thua awm duh lo - Patriot te, Statesman leh Indian Express chanchinbute chuan harsatna an tawh nasa em em a ni.

Indian Express chu an electric hmuh tihtawpsak an nih avangin ni eng emaw chhung a chhuak thei lo va, sawrkarin advertisement pek a khap avangin sum lama harsatnain a tlakbuak nasa em em bawk. Mahse, a tawp thlenga theihtawp chhuaha an inpek zawh vangin inthlanpui a lo awm dawn meuh chuan, an chanchinbu chhuakte chu a man pangngai aia tama zawrh chhawn (black) khawpin miin an hlut ta a ni.\*\*

India rama chanchinbu hralh kal chhan pawimawh tak a ngaihtuah chhunzawm a, Zorama kan chanchinbumiten hralh kal tura tan an lak ve dan chu a chhiar chhunzawm leh ta a.

“Thiante sa an ei.

Pawngsual sim thei lo.

Tualthattu pawl (Lei Hringaun No 22)

Mizo nuin a fa sen pianghlim a hralh daih.

Lunglei Biak In pakhatah Cinema an chhuah hep hep mai.

No. 4 vanga convict hmasa ber Mizo tlangval thubuai chu.

(Remna Arsi, Vol. IV No. 16. 8th May, 1990)

Pi Vuani'n a pailai a zuar miah miah (Zu um khata thleng pawh a phal)

---

\* *ibid.*, pp. 159-161

**Moonlight-ah zirlai, hmeichhe 3-in Teachers Day an hmang haps.**

**(Aizawl Bazar, Vol. III No. 11th Sept., 1990)**

**Zarkawt Workshop an rawk.**

**Pu Aizika'n a fa hrawn a vaw hlum.**

**Pastor leh nula chhuatah an mu dun.**

**(Zoeng, Vol. IV. No. 10th March, 1986)**

**UPC Pastor leh Mission veng nula Court-ah an inkhing**

**(Nimin, Dist Court-ah mipui an tam hle)**

**Zawlnei Pu Kawiha hnenah thil thar a thleng**

**(Entirna ropui tak a nei ang)**

**Pastor-in a thubuai rem a hrilhfiah**

**(Sakeibaknei, Vol. 2. No. 149 20th July, 1988)**

**Electric Dept. pawisa Rs. 4,00,000 chuang a bo.**

**Pu Lianchhawna, khamah a lum**

**Thalaite huang : Sexiest man, Most beautiful 50,**

**"In-Kiss runpui"**

**(Zoram Examiner, Vol. 18.9th May, 1990)**

**K.S changkang 2-in vai an nghaisa**

**— an taksa an pe a, an suam zeih mai.**

**— Vai pahnih an fak letling.**

**Zawlkhawpuiah Pastor 1 a Cowboy hle**

**Ruatdika kezungtang an tansak vek.**

**S. Bungtlangah inthahna a thleng.**

**(Hriatna, Vol. VI No. 68. 16th May, 1990)**

**Nula pakhat nau hring tep tawhin a pasal kalsanin**

**mi pa a um daih a, a kherh thlu.**

**Doctor-in a staff nula pakhat a pawngsual.**

Pu Laldenga thlanah nula leh tlangval an lo "Bathei" ringawt mai.

Pu Hawla Ministry-ah nula/nuthlawi an, pung hluai. (Huapzo sawrkar hian K.S. leh Nuthlawi, Pastor a huam vek tlat)

(Rawlthar, Vol. 7. No. 61. 12th Sept., 1990)

Kohhran Upain buhfai an hralh ru.

Khasi leh Nepali an inkhuainuai.

(Thlarau sualin an tibuai em ni ?)

(Zoram Entu, Vol. 1 No. 12.21-27th Oct., 1987)

Ramhuai 35-in Pastor 2 an sawisa.

Amah pawngsualtu a bei let.

Ramhuaiin Tv. Muana ril vawi 2 an phawrbtir.

Thangzauva leh a tawihnuin tur an in.

(Zoram Reporter, Vol. 2 No.36. 28th Apr. — May, 1987)\* \*\*

A keu leh thuak a, Freelance Journalist chungchang a hmuh chuan Zalen Cabin-a awm, Zoroma freelance journalist ropui tak mai chu a mitthlaah a lo lang a. Mahse, kan rama chanchinbute dinhmun chu a hma lama a chhiar tawh angin yellow journalism-ah an lut ni bera ngaihna a nei a. Tichuan, yellow journalism chungchang chu a chhiar leh ta a.

"Yellow Journalism chungchang hi kan ngaih pawimawh tlan tak a niin a rinawm. A hralhfhahaa

---

\* ibid., pp. 163-164

tha tak chu, "The New Journalism without a soul" (Edwin Emery, *The Press and America*, The Times of India Press, Bombay, p. 415) a ni awm e. Nunna/ Tākna nei lo chanchinbu an sawina a ni ber. A hralh tla leh mi duhzawng an buaipui a, a hlawkna ngawt ūmin, belhchian dawl lo an chhuah a. Mipui leh sawrkar laka an mawhphurhna leh chanvo pawimawh tak phatsanin a hlawkna an ūm a. Thudik lo leh mi tichi-ai zawngin an chhuah a. Chanchinbu tihlar nan; maksak leh hralh tla an buaipui a; pawisak an nei lo. Eng thil pawh a maksak leh uchuaka chhuah an ching. Sualna tipunlun chi, zahmawh rawngkai leh mi chawkhawzawngin thu an veivir thin. Thupui maksak leh dangdai hmangin chhiartu hīp an tum thin. America ramah pawh, kum 1850 leh 1900 inkar velah a hluar hle a, an thupui hman duh dan pawh hetiang hawi hi a ni hlawm : "The Mysterious Murder of Bessie Little," "One Mad Blow Kills Child," "What Made Him a Burglar?" "Starling Confession of a Wholesale Murderer Who Begg to be Hanged," "Why Young Girls Kill Themselves," "Strange Things Women Do for Love." \*\*\*

Chhiar chhuazawm zel chak mah se, a hmanhmawh rilruk em avangin "Seminar on Euthanasia, Suicide and attempted Suicide" chu a en thuak a,

dictionary a inchhawp loh avang leh thih thu achhapa a chhe chi nia a rin avangin a keu kân leh ta mai a. "Seminar on Political Education - 1990" chu a en vang vang a. A sana a en leh thuak a, curfew a ni baw k a; tlem azawng chu chhiar hman dawnin a inbria a. "Political education hi eng nge ni ?" tih zawhna chu a tha zawnga politics chungchang inzirtirna a nih ringin chhiar kher chu tul a ti lo va. Political education-in a tum pawh chu chhiar lova keu kân mai a tum a, mahse tlem tlem chu a chhiar hram a.

"Kristiante'n politics tobui dik tak kan hriat hi a tul hle mai. Thil reng reng a tobui kan hriat dan azirin kan thawh chhuahpui thin a. Politics hi mibring atanga chhuak a nih chuan mihringah baw k a tawp ang a, Pathian atanga chhuak a nih chuan Pathianah a tawp ang a, Pathian a inrawlh baw k ang.

Khawvel thirna atang chuan, Politics hi Pathian atanga chhuak, Pathian din a ni tih chu thil nuih-zatthlak, hmanlai ngaihdan a ni a. Chu vangin, mibring dinchhuah tih loh theih a ni lo. Mibring awm khawm, nunkhawchhuahna tura tuln a nawr chhuah nia ngaih a ni ber a. Hei hi pawnlawi deuhya ngaih chuan, a ang hle. Mahse, thuk zawka chik chuan, mibring rilru leh nunphungte chu Pathian atanga chhuak a ni tih kan hria. Chu vangin,

politics hi Pathian atanga chhuak, Pathian din kan ti dawn a ni.”\*

Politics chu Pathian atanga chhuak, Pathian din tih thu a chhiar ta chu a la fuh hle a, a han keu leh chuan “Politics leh Pathian rorel dan” tih thu a hmu a, phur tak mai chuan a chhiar leh ta a.

“Politics tobul chu Pathian a ni tih hi lo pawm ta ila; a baka ngaihtuah tur la awm chu, ‘Politics chungchangah Pathian rorelna a inrawlh em?’ tih hi a ni. Deism an ti a, ‘Pathian chu a awm ngei a, leilung pawh a ruahman angin a kal a; mahse Pathianin a ngaihsak zui lo. Mihringin kan duh anga ngaihtuah turin a hnutchhiah a ni,’ an ti a. ‘Sana siamtu chuan a siam zo veka, sana nun zelna chu a siamtu kutah awm lovin, a neitu kutah a awm ta ang hi a ni,’ an ti. He ngaihkan hi mi tam takin tunah pawh hriain emaw, hre lovin emaw an pawm tlat mai.

Hemi thu-ah hian Politics khawvel thlir dan chi hnih kan Bible-ah a lang a. Chung chu lo zir ve ila.

---

\* Rev. R. Lalthanmawia, “Political Education-in a tum” in Kristiante Rabbi Thar, Lalchuanliana (Rev.) ed., Aizawl, 1991, p. 244

**Thlir dan pakhat chu Nebukadnezzara thlir dan a ni. Daniel-a bu-a kan hmuh angin, Nebukadnezzara chu Babulon ropui vanglai taka lal a ni a, khawvel ropuina chu a pumhmawm a ni ringawt a. Chutia ropui taka a awm chu a chapo ta a ni ang. a lal In ropui chungah vei veiin a thlir kual a. 'He Babulon ropui hi keima chakna ngeia lal chenna tur leh ka ropui mawina tura ka siam chu a ni lo vem ni?' a ti a (Dan. 4:30). Hei chiah hi Pathian tel lo Politics thlir dan chu a ni. Nebukadnezzara thlir dan hi a hmanlai lo va, a tunlai em em a ni.**

**Nebukadnezzara thlir dan dik lohzia chu a lang nghal mai a. Chutia chapo taka a sawi lai chuan van aʔangin, aw-in, 'Aw ! Lal Nebukadnezzar, i hnenah thu a lo thleng e, lalna ram chuan a hransan ta che a ni... Chungnung bera chuan, mihringte lalna ram chungah thu a nei a, a duhsak apiang hnenah a pe thin a ni tih i hriat hma loh chuan,' a rawn ti ta a. Hei hi Pathian chhanletna chu a ni ta a. Pathian aʔanga thlirna aʔang chuan, Babulon lalna leh ropuina chu Nebukadnezzara kutah a awm awzawng lo va, Pathian kutah a awm a ni tih a chiang.**

**Thlirdan dang leh chu- Davida thlir dan a ni. Davida chuan, Nebukadnezzara ang bawkin, a lalna leh ropuina chu mitin a hmu a. Ti hian a ʔawng**



chhuak ta thung- 'Aw, Lalpa, ropuina te, thiltih-theihna te, chawimawina te, hnehna te, lalna te hi i ta a ni a, mi zawng zawnga chungnung ber i ni. Hausakna leh chawimawinate i hnenam mi a ni a, engkim chungah thu i nei a; tin, thiltihtheihna i kutah a awm a, i kutah hian mi zawng zawng tih ropuina leh chakna pek theihna a awm ...' tiin (I Chro. 29:11,12).

Heng thute hian, mihring fate lalna ram hi tu thuin nge a kal? Pathian a inrawlh em? Mihringin ama thu thuin a ti tluanchhuak em? tihthe chu min chhansak nghal a ni. Mi thenkhatin 'Davida chu Pathian hre mi a ni a, Israel hnam chu a hnam thlan a ni a, Pathian a inrawlh reng ang chu,' an ti a. A dik a; mahse Israel hnam chungah chauh lo pawh Pathian a inrawlh a ni tih chu, Babulon lalna ram chungah thil thlengah khan kan hmu a ni. Aigupta lal Pharoa hnenah pawh heti hian Mosia'n a sawi, 'Hemi avang ngawt hian ka tungding chia, ka thiltihtheihna entir tur che leh khawvel zawng zawnga ka hming a than nan,' tiin (Exod. 9:16). Khawvelah Pathian hi na taka a chet chhuah chang kan hmu teh baw. Tuilêt thu-ah te, Babel In Sang sak thu-ah te, Sodom thu-ah te, Kanaan hnam hrang hrang thu-ah te leh Israel hnam chungah chhiatna lo thleng tiengah te pawh khan.

Thuthlung Tharah, Lal Isua zirtirna kan hmuh tam ber chu Thupuan bu-ah hian a ni tlat mai. He lehkhabuah hian Isua lalzia leh thuneihzia tarlan a ni a. Isua chu lei leh vana thuneihna zawng zawng neitu a nibzia, Sakawlh chungah te, Diabola chungah te leh thil thleng tinreng chungah te a lang a. "Khawvel ram zawng zawng hi kan Lalpa leh a Krista lalna ram a lo ni ta" tia puangchhuak tur kan ni.

Kristiante chuan, mihring fate lalna ram chung Pathian thuneihna leh lalna hi kan hmu chiang hle tur a ni. Politics hi amahin a ding lo va, mihringin a tungding baw lo va; Pathian rorelna ngenchhanin a ding a ni. Pathian chu ralkhat atangin a inrawlh lo va, a hmunah, ram tin, lal tin chungah, a hnam pum leh mimal chungah pawh a inrawlh a, ro a rel a ni. Miin politics a khelhin, Pathian rorelna hnuaia khel a ni tih a inhre tur a ni. Politics hi mihring dan siam hnuaia khelb tur a nih rual rualin, Pathian dan siam hnuaiah mihringin Politics khelb dan tur a duang tur a ni. Inkhelh reng reng chu khelb dan tur zam sa hnuaiah a ni an tih thin ni. Chuti a nih loh chuan, mumal a awm lo vang. Politics khelb kan tih pawh hi, a tobul Pathian a ni angin, a khelb dan tur ruahmantu-Pathian rorelna hnuaiah kan khel tur a ni." \*

---

\* *ibid.*, pp 246-249

Cbhiar zawm zel chu chak mah se hun thawl neih hun atan a khak a, a keu leh thuak thuak a, "Mizoram politics chanchin tlangpui" chu a en a, a tlangpui a ni bawk a; briatsaa ngaiin a keu ta zel a. 'Hnamdang chimral (assimilation)' thu a hmuh chuan Bombay a chhuahsan hman avangin hima ingaihna a nei a. Mahse, midang ngaihndan hriat ve hrim hrim thaa a hriat avang chuan a cbhiar ta a.

"Hnam tlemtê, an ramah thawl taka an awm laia, an bul velah hnam tam zawk leh upa tawh bawk si, tawt taka an awm bawk si chuan, a tlem zawk tan thil hlauhawm a ni reng thei. Kan state thenawmte atang pawhin, a ram neitute ngei pawh dawih zawk leh tê zawk chan a chan theih tih kan hre thei awm e. Thenkbatahte phei chuan, thisen chhuahna hial a thleng tawh a ni. Heng boruakin min hual vel mek lai hian, keini engtin nge ni ve ang, tih hi, Mizo hnam hmangai intitu tan chuan ngaihthah chi a ni lo. Hnamdang mite hi a mi mal-in emaw, a hnam ang pawhin huat hrim hrim tur tihna lam a ni lo va; mahse, a hnam anga kan din chhuah zelna tur atan an hnawksak em tih cheuh a ni.

Inchîm ral dan kawng hrang hrang a awm a, sakhuana atang te, economic lam atang te, inneih pawlh atang leh pem luha, ram inneih zawhsak

aṭang tein a awm thei. Hnam anga kan din chhuah loh chuan, mi mal tlem tlem ding chhuak awm mah se, mipuiin kan blim phah tak tak lo. Heng thute hi ngun taka mipuiin kan ngaihtuah fo a tul. Politics hruaitute kut leh party te tiha dah ngawt chi pawh a ni mang lo. Kan ram leh hnam hi hmangaih a, ding chhuak se ti kan nih chuan, naupang te, nula/tlangval te, puitling te, zirlai te, nu leh pa te, sawrkar hnathawk te leh sumdawnge'n tih tur kan nei theuh. Research aṭanga hmuh danin, Mizo tam ber ngaihdanah chuan, Mizoramah hnam dang an tam lutuk tawh tih a ni. Kalkawngte a lo tha tawh a, tun hmaa kan ram tlawhpawh a harsatnain min venhimna thui tak a neih thin kha a lo bo tial tial a; rilru leh politics lam aṭanga invenhim kan thiam si loh chuan, kan kawng tha leh kan sumdawnna lian tual tual leh thlawhna lian chi tum theihnate hi kan ralna bul a ni thei. A hmuh theih lama thanna (physical development) hi rilru lama thannain a buk tawh loh chuan, tute emaw an dingchang ang a, Mizote erawh chu kan rethei tulh tulh ang.\*\*

A hnuaia ram changkanna lam thu chu a en a, changkang thawkhata inhriain a keu kan leh ta mai

---

\* Dr. Lalchungnunga, "Mizoram politics chanchin tlang-pui" in Kristiante Rabbi Thar, Lalchhuanliana (Rev)ed., Aizawl, 1991, pp. 267—269

a. Remna leh muanna thupui a en lai chuan Pathian thu riauva ngaihna a nei a. Mizoten politics kan kalpui dana a duhawm lo lai chbinchhiah theibte chu hmanhmawh takin a chhiar leh ta a.

“Democracy hi Switzerland ramte anga hmang thiam ram nih a la harsa deuh a nih pawhin, keini Zofate anga hnam inpawh tha, tlem si, lekhkathiam si, inunauna tha tak la nei si tante hi chuan, State dang entawn tur khawpa han hman thiam theih mai te hi a beiseiawm thin. Chutiang lam hawi thei tur chuan, thil kan sim ngai a awm thei ang. Chungte chu sawi vek seng lo mah ila, a then then tarlan i han tum teh ang.

1) Sawrkarna changtu nih a blawk lutuk hian, mi-mawl ber thlirna atang pawhin thuneibnaah hian sum a awm tih a tilang. Chu chuan sawrkarna inchuhna a tina-in, a tihrisel lo thin. Minister leh MLA kuangbang châng mi, ‘Principle’ nei lo kan tam phab.

2) Party ruihchilh leh politics a ngaihdan inan loh avanga intihchhiat duhna (victimisation) hi a la bo tak tak lo.

3) A senso tam zawnga politics khelh leh campaign kan ching ta lutuk. Party supporter-te’n candidate-te laka kan thilphut dan pawh hi a hrisel tawh lo fo.

4) Minister leh MLA-te laka mipuite'n thil kan beisei danah pawh hian, thil hrisel tawh lo a awm. 'Kan Minister leh MLA-te corrupt lo thei lovin kan siam,' ti ila a sual tampui âwm lo ve. Mi duh tawh loh, 'spoils system,' kan din thar leh a ang riau mai.

5) Inthlan boruak kan siam dan leh, naupang kum tling lo kan chettir leh hman dan hi a tha lo.

6) 'Vote hmuhna tur a nih chuan eng pawh, ti ang ziazanga, dawt sawi pawh kan pawisa lo lutuk ta hi, kan chhiatna tur pakhat a ni.

7) Mirethei leh hausa inkar zau zel danna kan nei tha tawh lo. Mirethei chawikan nana hman tur - mi-hausate chhiah pek tamtir dan kan la siam tha tawh lo. Sawrkar tana sum kan lak luh dan pawh hi ennawn a tha ang.

8) Sawrkarah chhiah kan pek loh lutuk avangin Sawrkar hi kan ta neih loh va; Sawrkar leh Vantlang thil hlut nachang kan hre mawh hle. Khawi emaw atangin sum hman sen loh lo kal leh mai tur angin thil kan hisap a, kan thawh rim leh kan thawh khawm atangin, Sawrkar hian hna a thawk tih rilru kan la nei thei lo.

9) A tak lama eng ni lawi lo hian a thu lamah kan sang a, inpekna tak tak nena politics kalpui aiin, kawng awlsam leh hlawk lam kan zawh leh

thin. Inhlawk chhâwk turin inlal chhâwk mai mai  
ila kan ti a ang viau.

10) Mizo Society-a kan neih thin pawh ni lo, tu tu  
tih dan emaw hmanraw chi hrang hrang kan hawh  
a, hmang thiam leh tak tak si lovin, Bandh leh Strike  
te pawh tih nachang kan hre lutuk ta deuh.

11) Lungrual tham lek, kan phirsi lutuk reng reng.  
Miṭha leh felte thawhho dial dial zai rel lovin,  
party hrang hrangah, hotu nih duhin an awm darh  
a, an felna leh an felna an indotir a, chu chu mipui-  
in kan tuar. Hotu ber nih theuh tum hi simin,  
thawhho that zai rel a hun tawh hle.

12) Politics-ah thil awm sa siam that aiin, thil tih-  
thar kan ching lutuk. Political Tradition (Thil chin  
nghet) tha neih a hun tawh. Ruling lama kan awm  
lai leh Opposition lama kan awm lai a inang lo  
thin lutuk. Thil siam tha zawng leh, a tha lo do  
tura in-organise kan peih lo.

13) Ram leh hnam thil tak takah kan tangrual tha  
tawh thei lo.

14) 'Kan party candidate a nih phawt chuan, tu  
pawh ka vote ang,' tih rilru hi kan la paih tak  
tak thei lo.

15) Politics-a diihmun inchuh lutukna avanga mi  
nibna, a chhe zawnga hotute hnena inhek a awm

thin hi, Kristian, unau theuh kan nihna nen hian a inmil thei dawn em ni ? Mahni policy pawh hre lo leka a mihringa inbeih kan ching.

16) Mahni dan siam ngei pawh kan zawm thei lo lutuk.

17) Kum tling lo, Electoral Roll-a thun kan ching.\*\*

Dik blein a hria a, phok lehlama 'Mizo politics-a a dubawm lam' chu hriat saa ngalin a keu kan a. "Political Education- Tunlai Mizoram mamawh" tih thupui pawh chu hmanhmawh tak rilru pu chungin a en thuak a. Politics awmzia leh mi-thiamte hrilhfiar dan chu a keu kan zel a, kan dinhmun chhiatzia a hriat avangin insiam that a ngaihna lam hlir chu a ngaihtuah a, insiamthat leh inzirtir kan tulna chhan chi hrang hrang te chu a chhiar ta a.

"Democracy ramah chuan, inthlanna thianghlam (free and fair election) hi a awm ngei ngei tur a ni a. Mahse a awm ngei ngei si lo. Kan candidate-te vote

---

\* *ibid.*, pp. 271-273



zawn danah te, thlangtu mipuiin hruaitu kan thlannaa kan rilru put danah te, kan hmanraw hmanah te, Kristiante tih awm tak chauh zel kan ti tur a ni. Hetiang kawngah hian, zir tur tam tak kan nei a ni. (Tih tur ti lova tih loh tur kan tih nasat em avangin a thaw a ipik hle a.)

Party tinte, Candidate siamah kan fimkhur tawk lo fo. Mi hming tha leh mi mittlung dap alin, party tana mi tangkai leh senior apiang dap kan ching. Ualau taka zurui leh mi hming chhe tak takte pawh, party-a mi tangkai an nih phawt chuan, kan candidate hieh chuang lo. Hei hi kan insiam that ngaihna lai pakbat a ni. (Mahse, Siamtu pawh pawisa lo siamthat chu a huphurh em em a ni.)

Campaign danah hian, mahni Party thil tum leh programme tihhlawhtlin a nih theih dan turte leh, mipuite tana a that dan te, ziaak leh tawngkam puanchhuahte hi a tawk viau a ni. Mahse, hei hi chu kan duh tawk tawh lo. Vote hmuh theihna tur a nih dawn phawt chuan, eng hmanrua pawh kan hmang hreh tawh lo a ang hle. Mi dang sawi-chhiat chiam chiam te kan ching a. Hei hi thil tul lo a ni.

Zoram politics tibawlhblawh em emtu chu politics thilah dawt sawi kan ching lutuk hi a ni.

a ni. Mihring inhmuhchhuahna hun tlangpui chu kum 30 vel bawr hi a ni a, hlawhtlinna pawh hi kum 40 liam hma a ni deuh ber.

Infiamna khawvel neitu chu thalai an ni a, an thiam ber a; an chak ber niin a lang. World heavy weight boxing champion zawng zawng chu kum 21 leh kum 38 inkar mi vek an ni. Aleksandra Medved (USSR) chu kum 35 a nihin khawvela in-chai chak ber nihna chang rei ber a ni hman hial a ni. Dr. Emanuel Lasker (Germany) chu khawvela chess inkhelhnaa a zâwna chak ber nihna chelh rei ber a nih kum chuan kum 27 mi lek a la ni. Hmeichhe zingah chuan kum 38 mi, Vera Menchik- Stevenson (USSR) a ni ve thung. Kum 1985-a Wimbledon Championship inchuha chak ber chu kum 17 mi, Boris Becker (W. Germany) a ni a. Wimbledon champion ni tawh, John Mc Enroe pawh hi tunah (86) hian kum 26 mi lek a la ni. 5th World Cup Hockey tournament-a infiam mite kha kum 20 leh kum 30 inkar mi deuh vek an ni. Infiamna kawng hrang hranga a ber hauhtu hi thalaite an ni deuh vek a, infiam mite phei hi chu thalaite an ni ber. Infiamna hian khawvelah hian thalaite hi an champion chiang hle a lo ni. Mizoramah ngei pawh hian infiam mite chu thalai an nihzia kan hria a, infiamna kawng tinrengah a ber hauhtu pawh thalaite an ni deuh vek a ni.

Khawvel hmun tina hmel tha ber thlan chhuah te chu thalaite an ni ber a, film star-ho pawh an lar vanglai chu an that lai a ni thin. Cinema hall-a kal tam berte pawh thalaite bawk. Intihblimna hmunah leh nawmchenna hmuna neitu chan changtu chu thalaite an ni. Suahsualna kawng tin rengah hian thalaite hian neitu chan an chang a. An hur ber a ni. Sawn pai leh sawn thlak pawh hi thalaite an ni deuh vek mai. Ruihtheih thil buaipuitu ber pawh thalaite an ni. Hippies pawh kha thalai rual an ni a, ruk hmang leh tual thah hmang pawh hi thalaite an ni deuh zel mai.

High school atanga University thlenga zirlaite chu thalai an ni ber a. Thiamna kawng peng tina neitu chan changte hi thalaite an ni. Khawvel finna leh thiamna hi thalaite kutah a inngat a, thalaite an fingin an lo thiam ber zel a ni. That lai hun hi inzirna hun leh rawngbawlina zau zawk nei tura inpuahchahna hun pawimawh ber a nih avang hian thalaite pawimawhna hi sawi mai aiin a nasa a ni.

Kan sawi tak atang kbian khawvel neitu chu thalai an nihzia kan hriat theih ngei a rinawm. Kawng tin rengah thalaite hi khawvel neitu an ni a, khawvel hi thalaite ta a lo ni tak meuh mai. Khawvel neitu an nih avang hian thalaite mawhphurhna hi a sang em em a ni. An ta a nih avangin an

U.T. hma khan party ruihchilh hi a nasa zualin a lang. Mizo Union kha beti lamah an kal thui hle. Union a nih chuan, vawkpui pawh ni se ka vote ang tih te a ni thin. Tunah hi chuan a ziaawm ta deuhin a lang. Mahse, party rui tlat kan la tam hle. Hei hian mahni party ni lo tawh phawt huatna a bring a, thudik leh dik lo pawh thliar hrang thei lovin mi a siam a. Thudik aia party laltirna a thlen a. Hei hi sim tura inzirtir a tul hle.

Election campaign nan naupang kum tling lo, vote la nei tham lo hman kan ching tan. A lu nung zawng zawngin politics khelh vek tur emaw kan ti ta mai niin a lang. Naupang rilru thianghlim (innocent) tihkhawbaw-na hmanrua a ni. Naupan lai atangin midangte huat an zir chhuak ang tih a blauhawm hle a ni. Hei hi chin tam loh atan a tha.

Ram hruaitu tur kan duh uluk tawk lo. Ram changkang zawkah chuan, an thlahtute thleingin an chhui peih a. Zu leh sa leh mipat hmeichhiatna lama nuam chen mi, mi rinawm lo an ni tih kan hriat rengte pawh, Kristian tha inti fe fein kan vote duh tho mai. Hruaitu kan thlan chhuah zelte hi thlangtute darthlang an ni. Kan phu tawk zel hruaitu kan thlang chhuak thin a ni tih hre reengin, kan duhtui hle tur a ni. Sawrkar tha leh chak siam turin mipuiin mawh kan phur a ni tih inzirtir ngun

a ngai. Kan sawrkar a ɽawp hle chuan a siamtu mipui kan ɽawp a ni tih a entir a ni.

Corruption hian hmun tinreng a luah ta em maw tih mai tur a ni. Hei hian Mizoram a ei chhe mek a ni. Sawrkarna changtu nih a hlawk lutuk ta deuh. Kan politician-te leh kan sawrkar hnathawk liante an hausa chak lutuk deuh. Kan hruaitute zingah fel tak tak an awm ɽhin. Mahse a tam zawk hi chuan thlemna kan hneh lo lu deuh niin a lang. Corruption tih chingte hnâwl ngam tura inzirtir a ɽul. Hotute corrup tura thlem ching kan tam bawk. Corruption kan huat dan a nêp lutuk bawk.

Party mi leh sa te hi a tawk a fang chuan induhsak pawh ni se a awmna chin a awm a. Mahse, party dangte tana beisei ve tur awm mang reng reng lova ruling party kan induhsak ɽhin hi chu a Kristian lo em em a, Lal Isua zirtirna a kalh tlat a ni. Hetah hian tu party mah an bang lo. Khawchhak pa pakhatin, "Sawrkarna lak hi mihringin kan va lo ngeih e" a ti a, dik viau a ni. Kan ngeih lutuk deuh hrat a ni. Sim tura inzirtir a ngai.

Kan ram politics-a thil pawl deuh mai pakhat chu, sawrkar hmasate thil lo tih tawh kan ɽhiat ɽhin hi a ni. A thar reh kan ching lutuk. Entir-

nan, P.C. Sawrkarin Mizoram Secretariat, Luangmuala dah turin a ruahman a, pawisa tam tak a seng a.

Congress an lo lal a, D.C. Office hmuna dah zawk turin a ruahman a, MNF an lo lal ve leh a, Assam Rifles rama dah turin an titihar ve leh a, Khawiah tak dah dawn ni maw !! Chutiang zelin, Mizo Union-hovin Garden colony vuahin sum chang thlai an chiatir a, Congress-in Land Use Policy-in a thlak a, MNF an lo sawrkar a, Jhum Control Scheme an rawn duang chhuak ve leh a. Heti reng reng hi chu kan kal dan tur chu a ni lo a ni.

Politics-a phuba lak hi a hlawk viau dawn emaw tih a awl khawp mai. Sawrkar thar a lo pian apiangin, politics-a phuba lakna ni ngeia ngaihbel theih thil a awm thin. Hei hi kan Bible zirtirna kalh tlai a ni. Tin, politics thilah pawh, a hlawk lo a ni tih hriat a hun hle.

Ruling party apiangin, kan party chak theihna tur a nih dawn phawt chuan, Sawrkar machineries pawh campaign nan hman kan hreh lo. Sawrkar grant te pawh, party-a mi thlem luh nan tawktarhah kan hmang thin hian, mipuite hnephnawl umna-ah a hruai lot a. Ruling party apiang zuanlawrnaah mipui a hruai a, corruption bul a ni. Milêlo-ah mi a siam a, sim a ngai a ni.

Kan ramah ruling party-te'n opposition te biak-rawn leh, ngaih pawimawh nachong an hre tawk lo. Policy lian thamah leh, hnam pum thilah reng reng chuan, sawrkarin opposition-te rawn chung zelin, thil tih thin ni se. Hei hian opposition-te avanga buaina tam tak hi a pumpelhtir thei ang (17).” \*

Zoram politics kalhmang a ngaihtuah chhun-zawm a, siamthat tulna apui a lo tamzia leh a hmanhmawhthlakzia a ngaihtuah a. Zorama kaitho tura a hmanhmawh avanga engkim mai hmanhmawh-thlak tak anga a ngai zui zel mai chu fuh hlel tihna a nei a. Mahse, politics chu ram leh hnam hnuk, thil pawimawh tak a nihzia leh Zoram thar din tur chuan luhchilh ngei ngei tur a ni tih a hriat avangin “Zoram Thar I Din Ang U” \*\* tiin kawng a dap zui ta chûk chûk a.

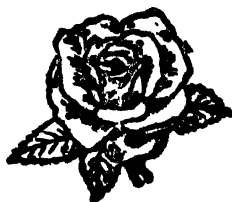
Kan thupui hi a khal ngeng ngawng hle a, mi thenkhat tan chuan Zoram Thar din hi a tul em ni tih theih tak tur pawh a ni reng mai. Mahse, a tul a, lungrua! taka pheikhai vawr kau tum tlang tur a

---

\* Dr. H. Vanlalhluna, “Political Education—Tunlai Mizoram Mamawh” in Kristiante Rahbi Thar, Lalchhuanliana (Rev.) ed., Aizawl, 1961, pp. 296—301

\*\* V.L. Zaikima, “Zoram Thar I Din Ang U,” The Reforms Society, A Souvenir published marking the occasion of the First General Meeting held on October 25, 1982, pp.9-11

ni. Thil hlui siam that leh hi zawng a tlo tak tak duh lo hle a, thil thar din erawhchu a hlu bik em em a ni. Zoram Thar din turin kan ngaihdan a inpersan thui thei hle ang. Mahse, a lungphum dik taka rem a nih loh chuan hlawhtlin kan beisei thei dawn em ni? Tun tumah hian thil ropui tak rawt chhuah tur reng reng ka nei lo va, ka ngaih pawimawh BER thung chu PIANTHARNA a ni. He lungphuma Zoram Thar din a nih hi chuan a kumhlun ngein ka beisei tlat a ni.



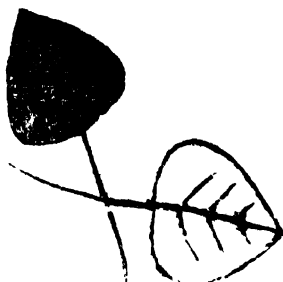
Tun hma hun eng emaw chen atang tawh khan kan ramah PIANTHARNA thlarauvin hna a thawk nasa em em a, mi thahnem takin a rah pawh hmuh theihin an seng mek bawh. He piantharna hi Sakhuanaah zim takin kan hung bing chiam a, nasa taka nek chep a ni fo. Sakhuana lamah a vawr tawp niin a pawimawh ber ang bawh hian mi mal tan the thil hi a hluin a pawimawh tawpthag a ni. Pi pute chuan hmelchhiat a siam that theih loh va, nungchang erawh a siam danglam theih an ti thin. He thufinga inghat hian Zoram Thar kan din a tul ta a ni.



Ram nuam tehna ber chu a chhunga mi chengte that leh that lohah a ni-a, hnam ropui tehfung tha ber pawh a mi chengte ropuinah a innghat tlat thin; mi ropui tehna erawhchu chhungril nun ze hrang hrang a ni thin. Zoram hian hmasawna kawng peng hrang tinrengah hmasawn se rilru lamah a chhunga mite piangsual si ila, eng tiangin nge tehkhin thu kan sawi tak ang? In ropui tak, mawi em emah piangsual leh natna khirh tak tak vei dah ni se, a in neitu nib leh a chhunga mi nih fawmkem ila, chu chuan a tichiang thei hle awm e. Sum leh pai, finna leh thiamnate hi ram leh hnam dinchhuah-na lungphum tinghettu an tling zo lo va, chhungril lam nun hi a pawimawh zawk hle a ni.

Zofate hi kan ram zim vang ngawta insit thei kan ni lovang. Kan ram a lian emaw a tê emaw kan rilru lam chu khawvel hmun tina mite nena a zau lam a thuhmun vek zawk a ni. Zoram thar din tur hian thil ropui tak hmuhchhuah a tul hranpa lova, ram hla taka kal a tul lovin thiamna leh dnhmun tha pawh thil tul ber tu a ni hek lo. Mi tê ber atanga mi lian ber thlengin kan pawimawh dana thuhmun theuh zawk a ni. Mari'n, "Ka nunin Lalpa a chawimawi e...." a tih ang hian kan nunin Zoram Thar kan din thei a, chu chu thil pawimawh ber a tling a ni. Infinsiak a tul lova, thu ril insawisiak reng reng a tul hek lo. Mi zawng zawng tan kawng zau taka hawn a ni.

Zoram zim teah hian piangsual engzah tak awm ang i maw? Fuke kim biai, en chet chet pawha taksa peng hrang hrang a nih tur ang ni ve si, mahse rilru lama piangsual engzah tak ni maw? En thuaka him pual si, mahse natna ruk, khirh tak vei te; mahni thil tih dik loh vanga tawngtheilo (tawng ngam lo) te, mahni hma sial vanga mitdel te, ngaia neih khawp hiala thil dik lo tih vanga bengngawng te kan nih hlawm avangin Piantharna lo chuan awmze neiin hna a thawk sawt thei tawh lo vang. Piangsual ram, rilrua rual ban lo hnam ni lova, Piangthar ram kan nih zawk nan Zoram Thar din thuai hi kan tih makmawh a ni.



Mi tin hian siamtu malsawmna, blawhtlinna khawp kan dawng theuh va; keimabnia awm, ze hlu tak kan hmuhchhuah a, tangkai taka kan bman phawt chuan blawhtlinna kawngah ngil takin kan kal thei a ni. Zoram Thar din tur hian thil dang zawng aiin keimahni lam kan pawimawh tih kan hriat chian a tul tak meuh a ni.

Vanneihthlak tak mai; mihring te, thilsiam dang zawng zawng aia kan chungnunna chu duh thlang thei kan nihna hi a ni. Zoram Thar, ram nuam leh hnam ropui tak din turin chhungril lam nun a che tur tih hriain thil tih mai ni lovin kan nun zawkin hma i la tlang ang u. Kan zavaia tan hamthatna a nih hriain Zoram Thar i din ang u.

Political education chungchang a ngaihtuah a, Pathian thu tak maia engkim tih chi a nih dan a brechhuak a. Rilru lama insiamtharna chu ropui ti hle mah se, Pathian thu tak maia engkim tih a tul zawka a hriat avang chuan inthiam lo rilru tak chungin "Pathian Thu leh Ram Rorelna" \* chungchang chu a ngaihtuah chhunzawm ta a.

Kristian rama rorelna hi Pathian thu hnuaia awm a ni tih chu kan hre tlang a; mahse ringlo mite chung a Pathian thuneihna leh a rorelna erawh chu kan hre chiang lo fo. Pathian thua kan hmuh dan chuan, leilung leh a chhunga thil awm zawng zawng hi Lalpa ta a ni a, khawvel leh a chhunga chengte non hian (Sam 24:1). Pathian chu engkim siamtu leh engkim chung a thuneitu a ni a; ram rorelna pawh a thu hnuaia awm a ni. Lal Davida

---

\* V.L. Zaikima, "Pathian Thu leh Ram Rorelna," Kristian Thalai, October, 1992, pp. 2-5

chuan, "Aw Lalpa, ropuina te; thiltihtheihna te, chawimawina te, hnehna te, lalna te hi i-ta-a ni a; lei leh vang awm zawng zawng hi i ta-a ntsi a; aw Lalpa, ram chu i ta a ni a, mi zawng zawnga chungnung ber i ni," tiin a sawi (I Chro. 29:11). Lal Solomona chuan a pa aiawha lal ta mai niin a inngai lo va, Pathian zara Lafthutthlenga thu a nihzia a hre fiah em em a ni. "... .. nanging vaivut zat zet mipuite lalah mi lo siam ta a," tiin a sawi (II Chro. 1:9). Abraham a chuan Pathian chu, "Lei chung zawng zawnga roreltu a ni, tih thu a sawi (Gen. 18:25).

Daniela chuan Nebukadnezzara hnenah, "Aw lalber, nang hi lalte lal, van Pathianin ram te, thiltihtheihna te, chakna te, ropuinate a peka chu i ni e" a ti (Daniela 2:37). Daniela 4:25 kan chhiar chuan, "...Chungnungbera chuan mihringte lalna ram chungah thu a nei a, a duhsak apiang a pe thin," tih thu Daniela'n lal Nebukadnezzara a hriih. Ram rorelna chungah thuneitu chu Pathian a ni a; a duh apiang lalthutthleengah hlingin, a duh chuan a hnuk thla thin a ni.

Nebukadnezzara chuan ropui a inti em em a, Babulon lal in chungah vei vein, "he Babulon ropui hi keima chakna ngeia lal chenna hmuu atan leh ka ropuina mawina tara ka siam chu a ni lo

vem ni ?” a ti a (Daniela 4:30). A fin leh fel vanga lo ding chhuaka inngaibna a neih a, Pathian lalna a hnawh meuh chuan, “Chu thu chu a kâa a chhuah lai mekin, van atangin aw a lo chhuk a, ‘Aw lal Nebukadnezzar, i hnenah thu a lo thleng e : lalna ram chuan a hransan ta che a ni. Mihring zing ata hnawhchhuah i ni ang a, i chenna chu ramsate zingah a ni ang : sebawng anga hlobet eitir i ni ang a, i chungah hun sarh a ral ang; Chungnung-bera chuan mihringte lalna ram chungah thu a nei a, a duhsak apiang hnenah a pe thio a ni, tih i briat hma loh chuan, tiin” Pathian chuan a rawn chhang ta a ni (Daniela 4:31).

Pathian thuneihna sanzia leh a lalzia kan briat thar fo a pawimawh a, Pathian duh dana dik tak leh fel taka rorel pawimawhzia kan briat nawn fo a tul a ni. Rorelna dik leh fel a awm theih nan roreltu tha kan thlan a tul. Deuteronomy 1:13-ah chuan Israel mite chuan roreltu atan hetiang mi hi an thlang chhuak tur a ni :

- a) Anmahni zinga mi,
- b) Mi fing,
- c) Hmanghria,
- d) Chinchang bria.



Keini hian pangpar huan mawi tak nei ila, tute nge kan enkawltir ang? Zu rui mi kan enkawltir chuan pangpar mawi tak tak an tichhia ang a, a chereu mai dawn a ni. Kan sum dahna chabi kawltu tur pawh kan duhtui em om thin. Mi rinawm leh rintlake hnenah chauh kan dah ngam a ni. Mizoram Kristian ram enkawl tur hian kan duhtui a tul tak meuh a ni. 'Zoram thuanah Krista lalber rawh se,' tiin crusade ropui tak te kan buatsaih a; mahse, kan ram roreltute'n ram rorelnaah Krista an lal bertir theih loh chuan engtin nge kan ramah Krista a lalber theih ang? Pathian tih mi, dik tak leh fel taka rorel tur kan thlan chhuah a pawimawh a ni.

Solomona chuan Pathian hnenah finna a dil a, hausakna leh ropuina pek belhchhah a ni. Dam reina a dil lo va, a hmelmate thihna a dil hek lo An

hunlai chuan dam rei chu a blu a, an ngaihhlut em em ni mah se, a hnawl a; finna a dil a ni. Keini ramah pawh hian sum leh paia intlansiakna a nasa a, mahni inhaivur duhna kan nei lian em em a ni. Kan ngaihhlut hnawl a, Pathian tanpuina dil hi kan hnam dinchhuahna atan thil pawimawh a ni. Solomon chu a hmelmate chuan tihchhiat tumin nasa takin an phiar a, chuti chung chuan a hmelmate chhiatna tur a dil lo. Kan ramah party inbeihna a nasa em em mai. Mi dang chhiatna duh ve mai lovin, Pathian lam kan hawi a, a tanpuina kan dil hi mal-sawmna hnar a ni. Kohhranin political education kan buaipui hian, tum mumal nei lo anga min ngai an awm thin. Mahse tum kan nei a, kan tumah kan chiang a ni. Kan politics tih kristian a, Lal Isua Chanchin Tha nena inmawia politics her rem hi kan tum chu a ni. Zoram tluana Krista a lo lal ber theih nan, ram rorelna hi Pathian thua kaltir kan tum a ni.

Rorelna hi Pathian ta a ni a, a duh dana rel a phut tlat a ni. Deuteronomy 1:16,17 kan chhiar chuan roreltute mawhpurhna kan hmu a ni —

- a) Anmahni leh hnam dang mite chung a fel taka rorel tur.
- b) Thlei bik nei lova mitê leh milian angkhata rorelsak tur.

c) Tu mah hlahh loh tur.

d) Thu khirh lutuk chu Pathian hnena thlen tur.

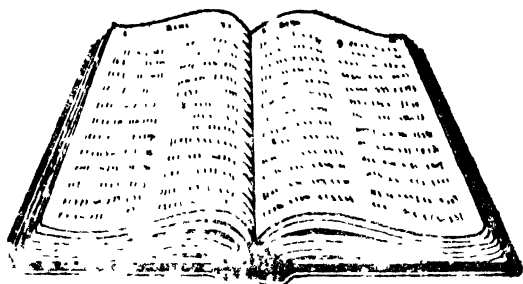
Fel taka rorel leh thlei bik nei lova rorel chu Pathian duh dan a ni a; tumah hlahh loh tur a ni. Misual leh dik lo taka tite hlah lova, dik taka rorelsak a pawimawh. Hlepruk hmangte hian mipui chan ai an ei a ni mai lo va, Pathian pawian khawih a ni. Chuvangin, Pathian duh dan tipuitling tura huaisen a tul. Ram rorelnaah Pathian duh dan kan dah pawimawh ber tur a ni.

Roreltute'n Pathian an pawisak lohva, thil sual an tih chuan anmahni leh mipuite'n au tuar thin. Davida chu a thil tihsualah inchhirin pawiti em em mah se, a tuh rah chu a seng tho mai. Bethsebi nena an fa a thi a, a ruka an tihsual chu chhun engah mualpho takin a rah a seng bawh. Sual man chu thihna a ni a, kan tuh rah kan seng thin. Solomona chuan Pathian thu kalhin nupui tam tak a nei a, hnam dang mi nupuiah a nei bawh. Chuvang chuan a ropuina a chuai a, a thih meuh chuan a ram ropui tak chu thensawm a ni ! Pathian duh dana kan awm loh chuan chhiatna kan hmabak a; a duh dana kan awm erawh chuan malsawmna kan tawng-baw ngei ang. Aigupta ram atanga. Israel mite Pathianin a chhanchhuah chhan chu a hnena inthawi



theih nan a ni. Chutiang bawh chuan, kan ram (Mizoram), şual laka chhanchhuah hi Pathian hnena kan inhlan theih nan a pawimawh a ni. Kan politics khawvel hi Lal Isua Chanchin Tha nen a inmawi theih nan Kohhranho chuan 'political education' kan byaipui ta a ni. Kan politics khawvel tieng turin thahnemngai takin hma i la zel ang u.

Pathian thu leh ram rorelna chuti tak maia a lo inkaih hnawih dan a ngaihtuah chuan Zorama ram rorelna kan kalpui dan chu fuh lo tam tak awmin a bria a. A bula Baibul chu a keu a, Deuteronomy 17:15-20 thu chu a chhiar a :



**LALPA** in Pathianin a thlana ngel chu lalah in nel tur a ni a; in unau zinga mi pakhat in lalah in siam tur a ni; hnam dang mi, in unau ni lo chu nangmahni awptu atan in siam tur a ni lo. Amaherawhchu sakawr a ngah tur a ni lo vang a, sakawr a ngah theih nan Aigupta rama mitte nen chuan inthurual tur a ni bawh hek lo :

**BALPA** chuan, 'Tun achinah chuan chu mi lamah chuan in let leh tawh tur a ni lo,' in hnenah a ti tawh tlat si a. A rilru a vahbo loh nan nupui pawh a ngah tur a ni lo va, tangka leh rangkachak pawh a ngah tur a ni hek lo. Tin, heti hi a ni ang a, a ram lalthutthlenga a thut hun chuan puithiam Eevi-hote kaw! thin dan hi lehkhabuah a zlak chhawntir ang a; a kaw! ang a, a dam chhung zawng a chhiar thin tur a ni, heng dan leh heng thuruat zawng zawngte hi pawma, zawma, ti tura **BALPA** a Pathian tih dan a zir theiha, a rilru a unaute chungah a dah lohva, ding lamah emaw, vei lamah emaw, thupek chu a pensan lohna tur leh Israelte zinga amah leh a thlahte a ramah hian an dam rei phah nan.

"Pathianin a thlana ngei chu lalah in nei tur a ni" (15) tih thu chu a ngaihtuah a. Roreltu kan thlante chu Pathian thlan an nih leh nih loh ngaihtuah nachang kan briat thin loh dan a brechhuak a. Roreltu atana candidate te chu a thlir kual a, Pathian thlana inggai an awm rin lohna a nei lian em em a. Amah thiam lova a inggaih rual rualin roreltute pawh chu a tlukpui bawka thiam lova ngaihna a nei a.

"In unau zinga mi ngei chu lalah in nei tur a ni a: in unau zinga mi pakhat in lalah in siam tur a ni; hnam dang mi, in unau ni lo chu nangmahni

awptu atan in siam tur a ni lo,” (15) tih thu chu a ngaihtuah leh a. Minister meuhva Chakma an awm avangin a ngawi deuh dat a. A unau an nih leh nih loh a ngaihtuah a, pianghmun an ni lo tih chu sawi thu cheng lovah a ruat a. Hnam dang mi an nih leh nih loh a ngaihtuah a, Chakma District chhunga awm an nih rinna a nei a; Chakma District chu Zorama awm a nih dan erawh chu a ngaihtuah lem lo. Engpawh ni se, Minister—a dah-tu ni lova inngaihna a nei a, thiam a inchantir a.

“Sakawr a ngah tur a ni lovang a, sakawr a ngah theih nan Aigupta rama mite nen chuan inthual tur a ni bawh hek lo” (16) tih thu a ngaihtuah lai chuan Zorama sakawr a tlem dan leh neih tam a harsat dan tur a suangtuah a. Zu chhiaha into-deih tumna awma a hriat avangin chu thil chu Aigupta nena insumdawn tawna anga ngaihna erawh chu a nei a. Zu zawrh a duh loh em vanga chutiang rilru chu pu ta nia inngaiin thiam inchantir a tum rilru a. Mahse, zu chu eng ang pawhin hua se roreltuten an huat ve loh chuan tihrem mai theih chu niin a ring thei lo.

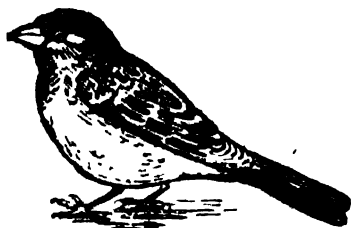
“A rilru a vahbo loh nan nupui pawh a ngah tur a ni lo” (17) tih thu a ngaihtuah lai chuan nupui pakhat a neih avangin a rilru chu vakbo lo theia rinna a nei a. Mahse, Zorama KS tam dan te a

ngaihtuah a, nula thalai tak tak zinga nau title an tam dan te a hriat chuan tun hnu zela a dinhmun tur chu huaisen taka sawilawk theiha ngaih lohna a neih phah ta hial a. Solomona chanchin leh hnam dang nupui a neih vanga a chhiatna rapthlak tak chu a ngaihtuah chhunzawm a, Zoramah chuan hnam dang nupuia nei an la tlem bawk a, ngaihthatna tak a nei a. Mahse, hnam dang pasala nei an tam tak dan leh an pun chhoh zel dan a ngaihtuah erawh chuan a chhe zawng hlirin a ngaihtuah a; MHIP pawh chu a dem dawn dawn ta mai a. Mahse, hnam dang nupuia neih chungchang thu leh hnam dang pasala neih thu a chawhchawrawi vak mai chu a ithiam lo rilru leh deuh a.

“Tangka leh rangkachak pawh a ngah tur a ni hek lo” (17) tib thu chu mak a ti rilru hle a. Roreltute chuan tangka leh rangkachak an mamawh tlata hriatna a nei a. Tangka leh rangkachak hlutzia a ngaihtuah a, in chhawng sang tak tak a sak theih a. Supplier ten ui miah lovin roreltute an pe phal a. Officer thenkhatin an chhungte hningin supply an buaipui thei a. Bill a tang hleithei lo a, mi dang aia hlawkin a bill theih a. Lung pawh chhangah a chantir theih a, tangkaab pawh. Pathian thikthuchhiatzia a ngaihtuah a, a duham vang leh inhaivur a duh vang maia chutieng rilru pu chu nina a in hria a.

"A ram lal̄thutthlenga a ʃhut hun chuan Pui thiam Levi-hote kaw̄l ʃhin dan hi lehkhabuah a ziāk chhaw̄ntir ang a; a kaw̄l ang a, a dam chhung zawng a chhiar ʃhin tur a ni" (18-19) tih ʃhu chu huphurhawm riauve ngaihna a nei a. Lehkha chhiar a peih loh ʃhin dan leh term khat chhung mai pawh chhiar huphurhawm a tih dan te, dam chhunga chhiar phei chu lungngaihthlak tihna a nei a. Lal ve loh mai duhna a neih phah rum rum a ni.

A chang tawp lam chu a ngaihtuah a (19-20), "Heng dan leh heng ʃhu ruat zawng zawngte hi pawm a, zawma ti tura LALPA a Pathian ʃhi dan a zir theih nan" tih leh "A rilru a unaute chungah a dah lova ding lamah emaw, vei lamah emaw, ʃhuppek chu a pensan lohna tur leh Israelte zinga amah leh a thlahte a ramah hian an dam rei phah nan a chhiar ʃhin tur a ni" tih ʃhu a ngaihtuah lai chuan peih leh peih loh lam ngaihtuah theiah a inruat lo. Pathian ʃhi leh thlahte thlenga dam reina chu ropui a ti em em mai a. Bible Society huaihawta Baibul chhiar chhuah ang mai mai ni lova Baibul hmanga ram rorelna leh inawpna kalpui chu Pathian ʃhu riauva ngaihna a nei ta a. Mahse, roreltu a nih ve lem loh avang chuan nasa taka buaipui tur ni chuan a inhre chiah lo.



Hmanhmawh rilu hle mah se a la chhuak thei rih lo va, a dawhkana lehkhabu pakhat “*Politic Thlir Dan Thar*” \* chu a kou thuak thuak a. A tuizawng ni lo mah se a ziaktu a ngaihsan em avang chuan chhiar a chhak rilru hle a. Tun hma lam chuan Zikpuii Pa thuziak chu ngaihnawm tak leh chhiar nuam em em ni mah se a thuziakah hian a tak tlem deuhva a briat thin avangin ngaihsan dan chin a insiam a. Mahse, tun hnua a thuziakte chu a ngaihnawm zual zel a, chhiar a nuam em em a; belhfakawm tak mai thutak a pai avangin ropui a ti a. A briatna leh thiamna zawng zawng chu thu leh hlaah a hmang tangkai tluan a, a zotawng a tha tluantling a; a mizo em em thei mai chu a ngaihsanna chhan niin a bria. Mahni inngaisang lova midang han ngaihsan tak chiam tak mai chu patling hna lo deuhva briatna a nei a. Mahse, Zikpuii Pa tluk Zoramah an awma a briat loh miau avang leh Zorama awm a nih ve avangin amah leh amah a inthiam chawp a.

---

\* K.C. Lalvunga, *Politic Thlir Dan Thar* Aizawl, 1992

'Politic Thlir Dan Thar' chu phék za emaw lek a ni a; Zikpuii Pa thlir dan thar a nih leh thlir dan thar brim brim a nih thu a ngaihtuah a. Chhiar chhuah phawt chu tula ngaiin chhiar tur chuan rilru a siam a. Mahse, hun a neih tlem dan a ngaihtuah a; chhiar chhuak hman dawna a inhriat loh avangin a keu leh thuak thuak a. Zikpuii Pa thlir dan thar a nih rinna a neih avang chuan hman lo chung pawba chhiar hram tur niin a ngai a. A sana pawh en duh tawh lo chuan chhiar a tum ta a. Mahse, ... Zoraman a kaihtawh hmaa a lo chhuahsan hman mai blaubna lian tak a nei a, hmanhmawh taka keu chung chuan a chhiar ta thuak thuak a.

Zikpuii Pa politics thlir dan chu ropui a ti em em mai a, a suangtuahna a kal thui tak meuh a ni. Zikpuii Pa chuan politics a thlir a, politics-a ei zawng tam tak a hmu a. A han hawi zau leh deuh a, tlang thil lo keipui sa hauh tun mai te, an lama tang lo apiang mai thiante kbuai hual lak ruksak tum ang maia lo hmu sakhi te, khingpuite aia ram hmangaih zawka inngai a, mi zawng zawng chanvo ram hmangaihna keipui sa hauh taka hauh tun mai a hmuh chuan mak ti takin a en reng a. Chung mite chuan ram hmangaihna chu chanvo leh dinhmun thaah an ruat tih a briat chuan hawibhawm takin ram hmangaihna chu mi anna mai a ni tih thu a hrih a. Ram hmangaihna ai chuan rilru puitlinna

a hlut zawk thu a hrilh a, duhsak takin sap ram leh America ram leh Australia rama politics that chhan pawh mihring rilru puitlin vang a ni tih thu a hrilh a.

Châk vang leh 'tling tur' politics khelh a, sorkarna lo chelh hmasatu tluk loh ai chuan sorkarna lak loh law law a that thu sawiin regionalist inti Mizo hnam hminga ding thinte an dawha leh mai thin chu Mizorama regionalist hming tihchhiatna a nih thu a sawi a. Congress kut ata tum hnih lai sorkarna laksak mah se an that zawk loh avangin mipuiin sorkarna an chhuhsak a, Congress hnenah an hlan a. Hei hi regional party te mipuiin an zilhna niin a hria. Kum 45 zet politics khelh hnua changkan ahneha a chhe lamah kan la kal ta zel chu manganthlak a ti a.

A han en chiang a, sualna leh rinawm lohna a pung a, mi tam takin politics chu sum leh pai siamna ringawta hmangin, in ropui an sa a, zu leh sa nen nuam tinreng an chen a, mi tam takin chu chu aa awt a, siamthat tum lovin tih ve an tum a. Mi finga an ngaih chu mi rinawm lo, hlemhle, dawt leh bumna hmanga pawisa siam thiam an ni a. Mi âa an ngaih chu chutiang ti thei lo leh ti ve duh lote leh tih nachang hre lo an ni tih a hriat chuan "Dikna humhim tur mi kan va mamawh em!" tiin



a rûm chhuak ta hial a ni. Zoram rorelna a thlir a, Zoram chu Lawilo Dawrpui ang mai, thutak lei tur awm lohna a ni tih a hriat chuan beidawnthlak a ti a; hnam anga boralna a thlen mai hlauhna a nei a.

Hruaitu tha dapin a ngaihtuah a, mi tha tam tak a hmuhte chuan politics-a inhnambnawih an hreh a, a hla thei ang bera inthiarfihlimin an ralthlir a. Chutih lai chuan Zorama dik lohna leh sualna chu raptlak a ti a, a bul a chhui ta a. Suahsualnain par a chhuabna hmun, hnam nun laipui, rorelnaah a chhui lut ta a. Zoram thianfai tur chuan sualna-in bu a khuarna luhchilh ngaiin a hria a. Thatna leh thiangblimna tiang hawlin a thawk chhuak a, mahse a dukhawp lo. Thiamna leh remhriatna tiang nena thenfai chi niin a ngai a ni.

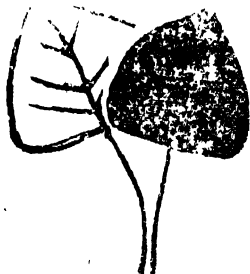
Politics kalhmang a chhui a, kum 1946-a politics a lo luh atang khan Pathiana inngat dikna leh rinawmna hian kan politics-ah hmun a lo nei ngai hauh lo a lo ni a. Dawt sawi te, mi bum te, mi din-hmun leh eizawmna tihchhiatsak duha inhekrate chu politics-a intihtheih nan tak an lo hmang a. Chu-vang chuan tumah inring ngam an awm tawh lo va, boral leh chimral hlauvin an thaw dep dep a. Chutiang dinhmuna min thlentu chu mahni hmasialna leh pamhamna, hlemhletna leh suahsualna a ni tih a hriat chuan a hapui a thial ri bap bap a.

Party hrang hrang a en a, programme puitling leh corruption dona tur siam chiangkhang a hmu lo va, an siam ve chhun lah chu pawmtlak niin a hre lo. Corruption do reng reng a hmu lo. Mahse, hlemhletna (corruption) a bo loh chuan hmasawna kawng a ping mup mai si a. Zoram chu suam-hmangho puka a awm reng loh nan politics lipuia zuan luh mai chu tihmakmawh, a kova innghat niin a ngai a. Chhlatna khamtlang pana Zoram a buk lui lui lai chuan engmah tihtum lova lo thut hmai-fai puak chu Siamtu mithmuhah dikina hre thei lo. Tichuan, bawhblawh theihna bawmah chuan Pathian hmingin zuang lut lo thei lo niin a innghat ta a ni.

Pu Ch. Chhunga hun laia awm lova a ngaih corruption chu tunah chuan kan zuah lian lutuk ta ! U.T kan nih atangin sorkarna a inthlak apiang mai-in a hluar telh telh a. Corruption do tuma a buai em em lai chuan sawtsawhlawt lova ngai lui tlat mai a hmu a. "Rulte chu duh leh in chhungah chuan lo awm ve mai mai rawh se, tumah a chuk em loyang chu," an ti ni berin a ngai a. "Tripura rama Pathian nung ring lo Bengali communist ho mahin corruption an tihbo theih chuan keini Pathian nung fa Kristiante chuan kan tibo thei ngei dawn tih a chiang a ni," tiin beiseina nen a chhang let a.

Corruption tihbo harsat dan chu a hai lo. Mahse, thahnemngai tak maiin tanpuitu atan mihringa

thatna zawng zawng, rinawmna zawng zawng, dikna, taimakna, huaisenna, chhelna. dawhtheihnate chu a sawm khawm a. Chhunglam indona a nih avangin inzirtirna pawimawhzia chu uar takin a sawi a. "Fiamthu pawh, titak pawhin corruption chu do tur, ramhuai thlarau dik tak a ni," tiin inpe mai lo turin min fuih a.



Zoram politics thlira thaw ipik taka a awm chu khawvel tukverhah a dak chhuak a, an rorel dan leh mite engthawl dan leh an inzah der dan-te, sorkar pisa leh bank a officer leh babu/babi ten michhia leh mimawl an dawnsawn thatzia te, pawisa chungchanga mi rinawmzia te, sorkar dan harsa pui pui mi rethei leh mi mawl tana an hman awlsam thiam dan te, ram leilung leh an in leh lo an enkawl dan te, in hmun lo ram an inpek dan felzia leh ram inchuh buai an awm ve loh dan te a hmu a. An lal leh roreltu an zahder thiam dan te, lal leh mi hausain an police constable mai pawh an zah thiam dan te, an police-te

ingaihtlawm dan leh an tlawmngaihzia te, an mi tâng  
ngei te pawh an zah der thiamzia te, mi chhe tē tē  
leh mi mawl te pawh tuma dipdal lohva an enghawl  
ve theihzia te a hmu a. Chung thil duhawm tak  
chu ena a thir reng lai chuan finna sang leh thiamna  
sang ngai miah lova hotuten chutiang rilru an put  
chuan Zorama thil awm ve thei a ni tih a hria a.  
Chutiang rilru pu chu Zoramah a dap a, khawvel  
politics zau zawk hmu leh hria, mihring experience  
nei zau tak nei a nih bawk vangin pen chhuak lo  
thei lo niin a ingai a. Amah maia tih theih a ni  
lo tih hriain mithiam rual chu lamtengah a sawm  
ta a ni.

Zoram politics chu pawisaa khelh a ni tih a hria  
a, mahse, thu tha leh thudikin pawisa chu bitum a tum  
a ni. Sualnain zung a kalh thukzia a hmu chuan a  
thla a ngam zan lo a, Goliatha thattu Davida leh  
milian thattu Jack te chu tanpuitu atan a sawm ta  
a ni. Zoram hri ve hlaubawm ber chu sorkar pawis-  
a hman sen loh budget kan nei leh mi tha leh mi  
chhia kan inthlau lutuk bi niin a ngai a. Mi hausa  
sum chu Zoram mipui ta tur an lo hren ruk leh  
phai vai min chimral tuntute ta mai mai a ni tih a  
hria a, mi hausa lawataw leh mi rethei idonaa  
chuan mi hausabo phi awrtir tur a dap ruai a,  
"Keiman" phi chu ka awrtir aag e, tiin a pen  
chhuak ta buk buk mai a ni.

A hmachhawin tur a en a, mi hausa leh mi rethei inthlahzia a hmu a. A hausate chuan retheite mangphan phak loh ei leh in an neih rei rui laiin a retheite chuan 'zanriah atan eng nge kan ei ang' an ti a. Zanriah an ei a, 'tukthuanah eng nge kan ei ang' an ti leh a. Thinrimthlak a ti a, a lung a chhia a ni. Mihring leh pathian danah thil thieng pawh niin a ngai lo. Zoram budget tamzia a hmu a, kum 1990-91 atan tluklehdingawn li leh vaibelchhetak li (Rs. 440/- crores), kum 1992-93 atan Rs. 420/- crores lai mai a lo ni a. Saphovin India ram an awp laia India ram pum pui budget let hnih ai tam a ni a. Mizo mihring hnenah duhsak bik nei lovin a lunungin a sem ta a, Rs. 6770/- theuh chuan an lo chang thei reng mai ! Chutih laia a tam zawk rethei bakberha an la awm cheu avang chuan Zoram budget ropui tak enkawltute enkawl dan chu dilchhut taka enpui a tulzia a hmuchhuak ta a ni

Hmeichhe thudawnin a han dawn a, Japan pa chuan kan budget hmangin kan ram economy hi han enkawl chu ni se India ram pum pui hi a chawm thei ngeiin a ring a. Chuti tak maia hotuten mipui an sawisaa an tiduhdah chu harhfima tih chi niin a bre lo va, an harhfim lo niin a ring. An harhfim loh chhan a chhui a, party rilruin a bual ât vang a nih dan chu thiam tak maiin "Sapbailin a sa seh, dawih tur a han dawi hmasa zet ang deuh hian, kan

ram hruiute hian an pawlte rilruah pawl tanna rilru  
lian tak an tuh a, an dawî â sauh sauh a, an duh  
ang angin mipui chu an lâmtir tawh mai thin," tiin  
a sawi a. A beidawng rilru hle a, revolution a thlen  
mai rinna a nei ta bial a.



Mahni pawl tih a nih loh vanga project tha tak  
tak invuakchhiatsaka kan ram hruiute an tâl pâwl  
nasat em em dan a hmuh chuan hnam boral tur  
châlchâng ang bera ngaihna a nei a. Boral mai tur  
erawh chuan a inphal si lo. Ram dang a thli a,  
America President Jimmy Carter hun lai 1979 vela  
Khomeini-a'n America mi 1000 a mante chu Carter-  
a'n a chhanchhuak hman lo va, amah thlaktu Reagan-  
a'n a chhanchhuak a. America mipuiin an lawm ni  
chuan Reagan-a chuan Carter-a hnenah chawimawina  
zawng zawng a hlantir a. Australia rama Opposition  
leader chu Cabinet Minister aia hlawh tam a ni a,  
Prime Minister nona office an intawm thei chu ropui  
a ti a, mahse Zorama ruling party leh opposition

party te inggeih lohzia a hmu a, Pathian thu nena inpersan, thawven loh thlak tak mai niin a hria.

Pathian thu, ram leh hnam ingbahna hnuk a nih dan chu kum zabi 18-na lai vela America chhim leh hmar khawmualpuia ram ropui leh hausa ber Haiti chanchin hmangin a nemnghet a. America ropuina lungphum pawh Pathian thu niin a hria. Zofate tan kan ram neihchhun hi Pathian hnena hlan tul a ti hle a, kan lo hnawl tawh dikna leh rinawmna la lut leh a, mi dik lo leh rinawm lo thlan ai chuan mahni nihna leh dinhmun atanga inhlip turin min sawm ta a ni.



Zoram a thlir a, corruption nasa tak chuan hnam inchim ralna a thlen thei mai dawna ngaihna a nei a. Corrupt-ho chuan vai (hnamdang) tanin Mizo an dem a, electoral roll atanga Mizo paibin vai an dah belh a, supplier leh contractor atan vai an thlang a, Mizo ni chung siin nabni hnam ngai-natna leh tanna an nei lo. Kristian ni ve mah se sum ngawt an atchilh a, sum atchilh ve lo chu an ngaihnpê ber an tling. An thu kan awih a, an thu dik lohzia kan hriat hun chuan a lo tlai lutuk tawh

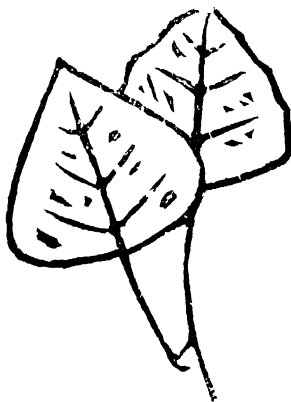
ang a, an lo â a ni tih an pawm hunah chuan nuih emaw ðah emawin awmzia a nei tawh dawn lo. Cachari leh Tripura hnam chu chim pil an ni tawh a, Meghalaya a pil mek a, Assam mipuiten chimral an hlau a, Naga leh Manipur leh Mizoram te chuan boralna khâmtlâng an dâk mêk niin a ngai a. Kan chuanna Zoram Lawng Bengal Tuipuih a pil ðual ðual nia a hriat avangin thlaphang leh mangangin a rûm a. He lawng pil tur thawm ðha tur leh thawvenna rama min hruaikai tur hian ðanpuitu tur a dap ta ruai a.

Dik nia an hriat ti ngam lo leh dik lova an hriat hnawl ngam lo khawpa Zoram mipui an mumal loh nasatzia a hmuh chuan pawl a ti tak meuh meuh a ni. An hotute chu dan chungah an leng a, rukru leh eiru an vulh lian a, mi dik leh rinawm hmuhsitawm ber dinhmunah an siam a. Mi dik thunei lo ai chuan mi sual thuneitu chu kobhran mipui zingah te pawh hian an tlatlum zawk ta hial niin a ngai.

Hrusitute chuan mipui bruai chu sawi loh ram tana ðha pawh sawi lovin mipui an intlawnsiak a ; thil dik lovah erawh chuan mipui an mawhchhiat ðhin niin a ngai. Chutiang bawk chuan mipuiin therhlo umin hotute an tlawn a. Hotuten anmahni leh an ram mipui an rin loh avangin central pawl zawm



an tum vek a. Zikpuii pa chuan nupui fanaute nena innghah nan ema thenawmpa kuta tluk luh chu mawi a ti thei lo. Hruaitu tling lo leh tlaktlai lovin hruai ngai em em mipui an hruai dan chu lung-chhiatthlak a ti a. Sorkar hnathawkho chu a mal mala an fina an fel tehlul nen, lupan hnathawha hna an thawk thin chu an hotute zir loh vang tih hre lo chu ni se a dem hle awm e. Regional party zawng zawng thiltum Mizo hnam inzawmkhawm tihblawhtlin nan belh tlaka insiam phawt a ngaiin a hria a, a hlaub ber beidawnna khura pil bo loh nan ringtute leh beiseina neitute chu Zoram thar siam turin a sawm ta a ni.

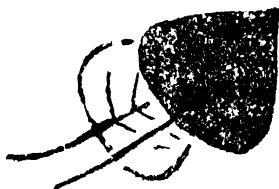


Politics ramri thar a keu a, tunah hian a pathum-na kan kân mek niin a hria a. Ramri hmasa ber chu 1889—90, vailian ina mi thuai danglamna kha a ni a. A vawi hnihna chu India Independent leh

kan District Council neih vel lai 1947—54 chho kha a ni. A pathumna chu state puitlinga kan inhlán kai tak chin 1986—94 chho bi a ni. Ram thar kan thleng tur hi kan thlir thiam lo va, kan nun a chhiat phah phin. Pi pute hun atangin kan ram dinhmon a thlir a, kan hnam inngahna hnuk chu kan lál leh upate rorel thiamneah te, an thiam lohva mipui lungawilo sosan nasat theihzia te niin a ngai a, chhuan tlak pi leh pu kan lo nei chu vanneihthlak a ti em em a ni.

Zikpuii pá chuan ramri thar pakhatnaah min hruai lut a, tun hma kum 1826 atanga chenna tur ram hauva Mizovin vai an run tan dan leh kan chhiat khua vaiho East India Company-ten British khua leh tuia an ngaih avanga kum 63 zet British nena vai chungá rorel kan inchuh thu leh tlawm zawka kan tan vanga British Indian Empire-a sengluh kan nih tak dan te, chumi avanga British chhiabhlawh kan lo nih dan te, Mizo hnahtlak awmna ram then-darh a nih dan te, ram thang chho zelin Zawlbuk kan mamawhna a tihbo avanga tlawmngaihna, hawih-bawmna, taimakna leh buaisenna, chhelna leh thu-hnuairawlhna kan hloh tel tak dan te, hnam ngaihdan a danglam chhoh dan te, politics lama inho khawmna kawnga thlaler ramro kan paktang dan te min hrilh a. Indopui I-na leh II-naa rinawm taka British kan tanpui avanga Crown Colony min hlan

an duh laia inthurual lo deuh chung a Assam sorkar hnuia bawkbawvaka kan lut buk buk lai te min kawhhmuh a.



Ramri thar pahnihnaah min luhpui leh a, kum 1946 March thlaa British-in min awpbehna an phelh a, politics pawl siam min phalsak tak hnu a tho-â chung a politics kan buaipui ve dan te, Zorama political party hlun ber Mizo Unionin tum tha tak kawng nga lai an neih tipuitling thei lova hotute zinga inrintaw lohna a awm dan leh lal ban buaipuia Zorama Populist politics ( a tha ni lo a lar apiang duhna) lo chhbuaah tan tak dan leh a hnu lama Zoramin politics thila thutak leh thudik a zawn leh tak loh thu te, inngeih lohna leh insawichhiatna nena ramri kan kân ahnu lama thu remtu tur ang brima vaj la lut a, tun thlenga kan buai phah chboh tak zel dan te, kan ram chu Assamese kuta hlana an thu thua min chawhzan zui leh tak dan te chu min hriih a.

Mizo Union chuan Zoram hmangaibin hnam anga din chhuahtir chu an tum ni chuan a ngai a, mahse vai thliar lova anmahni mite phatsan a, Assamese hmeia an insiam dan leh Assamese-in engamaha an lo ngaih loh dan leh Zoram Bawrbsap hnuaia awm thin Kanghlai Bangla Cachar D.C. hnuaia a lo awm ta chu pawl a ti a. Zalen pawlin an Mizona ngaisang chung sia Jakoba anga taima lo leh hrat lo an nih dan leh Scottish Pattern of Administration chung-changa Mizo Union tlakbawlnaa an tlakhawlh ve tak dan te chu Zoram tan thil pawl tak niin a ngai.

Mautam tam denchbena Assam Sorkarin Assamese tawng min hman luihtiran tum chu zahthlak a ti a. Zalen pawlin "Vai chu vai an ni, i fimkhur ang u" an tih ngawih ngawih laia Mizo Union-in vai ho puan a zawn lui tlat leh Congress (I)-a an lut ta mai chu fel lo a ti a Centre Congress-in min hmangaib lo tih kan briat hunah chuan a tlai hman ngei a ring.

Zoram politics a kalsual nasatzia a chhui a, kum 1946 vel atanga hotu nih inchuba kan iner nasat luatah pawl tanna chuan sorkar hnathawk te, kohhran te, YMA te, MHIP te hial a nghawng a, keimahni leh keimahni innek nan BJP te kan la rawih mai a hlauh thu leh a aia chhe zawk a thlen hial a hlauh thu a sawi a. MNF leh Mizo Union inhuat nasat

dan te, Zoram a buai vanga pawisawi lo tam takin an tuar dan te, kan hmeichhiate sipaiin a phehthluk nasat dan leh an hur phah a, KS nen lam kan in-pawlh tak chuat dan chu a chhui thuak a. Ramri thar vawi hnihna atang chuan ram leh hnam a hlim thei tak tak lo va, kan hlimpui ber chu in-er leh in-aub-el a ni ta. Kum 1946 atanga kum 1986 thleng kum 40 chhung kan hman dan a thli a, innuiheuna, insawichhiatna, inrinhlelna, inthahna leh tah nan hun kan hman hnem ber niin a ngai. Ram rethei kan nih dan chu Silchar vai lungawi leh lungawi loha kan hnam nun a inngah thu hmangin thiam takin min hrih.

Zikpui Pa chuan kan dinhmun chhiatzia a ngaihtuah a, kutdawn hnama kan insiam ta leh hotu tha kan nei lo chu pawh a ti a. Zorama politician chuan khawvel pahni chauh, an hlawhtlinna khawvel leh an khingpuite vanduaina khawvel an nei a. Chutah chuan an lawmna zawng zawng leh an lawm lohna pawh an khung a, mihring chi hnih chauh hriat an nei a, an lamtang leh lamtang lo. An lam tangte chuan tual pawh that se an tan tlat a, an khingpuite chuan sai pawh kap se eng huah mah an ngai lo. Zoram vanduaina ber nia a ngaih chu kan mamawh Statesman chu kan tlakchham ber a ni tlat moi hi a ni. Thuneituten Zawngrengtea serthlum veng angin mipui tana an sum sem tur chu an ei zel a, in lian pui pui an sa a, a luah manah thla

tin singli singnga an têt a. An nuamchen an thi tawl tawl mai a, a thi lo lah an faten drugs an ngai a, Aids hri an vei mawh bek lo. Mifing an inthiar fihlim a, mi thianghlim leh kohhran mi an inserh hrang a, kohhran meuh pawhin nuihzat leh chek-sawlh a hlawh thin.



Tunah chuan dik lova pawisaa inhaivur hmubsit nachang miten an hriat tan tawh avangin tam tak chu an tlanchhia a, an piangthar a, a blawhtling thenkhat chu Sunday School zirtirtuah te an tang a, a then chu kohhran upaah te an inhlangkai ta tiin beiseina nen hma lam an thlir a.

Politics ramri thar pathumna a keu a, kan hmaah khian ram chin briat loh ram danglam tak a lo lang leh ta. Josua leh Israel faten Jordan lui an kan dawna an Pathian bawm kal kaitir hmasaa mipui zawng zawngin an zui anga rinawm taka Pathian hnung zui a tulzia a ngaihtuah a. Kum 1970 chhovah Holland ramn kum zabi 21-na hun chhunga an ram khawsak rel dan tur chi kim an peih tawh tih a briat chuan awbawm a ti a. Fel tak leh tha taka ramri thar kan kân loh chuan Zoram chu a ding zo tawhin a ring lo. Buaina tui

lianin min chim ang a, boralna tuipuih min len lut dawn a ni. Boralna tuipui chu mihring inhuatna te, inthlah luattukna te, thudik tan ngam lohna rilru dawihzep te, hlemhletna te, central party-a tlaktlum châkna te leh hnamdang chimpila awm te a ni a, a tawpna chu hnam anga boralna a ni.

Mipui lalna ramah kan awm a, mahse mipui rorel chung chu a rei si lo. Kum nga danah chauh ram roreltu hnathawh leh thiltih an endik thei a, an power hi sang mahse an hman hun chu khât a ti lutuk deuh a, Switzerland ram a ngai rilru em em a ni. Pharoa chuan a ram tampusi mitthi ata chhanchhuak turin Josepha a ruat a, chutiingin kan ram mipui hian tuna kan dinhmun hlauhawm tak chingfel tur hian mithiam leh mi tlaktlai thlan nachang kan hriat chu tul a ti a ni.

Zoram thanmawbawwk chu chawlawlna, thil tha lo huat nachang hriat loh leh thil tha ngaihhlut nachang hriat lohna hi a ni. Dik politic khel lova chak politics an khelh vanga chawlawl an ni. Hei hi mi tlawm tawh, mi beidawngte dinhmun niin a sawi. Beidawnthlak ti takin Regional Party tlaktlai lohzia a. sawi a. March 1992 Budget Session-a Congress dik. lohna Corruption mi zawng zawng hriat, MNE MLA hovin tihmualpho an thiam loh luattuk avangin duhsaktute rilru pawh a na ngawih ngawih.

a ni. A sorkar dik hek suh, a opposition pawh tling hek suh, an zavaia overhaul a ngai ni ta berin a hria.



Centre party zawm tul tihna hi Congress-ho propaganda leh mi rilru nei lote uanna, central sorkar changtu zawlthluk a, dan lo anga thil tihtir a, voh-bik nih hlawh tumna, hlemhletna tenawm, rilru corrupt atanga lo chhuak, mahni mite nek beh nan hnamdang rawih duhtute rilru niin a ngai. Central sorkar chu luipui lian tak ang - keini a kama cheng angin a chan a. Luipui lianin a chim phak lohnaa awm a tul thu te, a tui len dan leh a len nasat dan hriat a tul thu te min brilh a, kan hlat a tul loh chhan chu luipuiah hausakna tinreng a awm vang a ni. Rul te, awle te a awm avangin a len loh lai pawhin fimkhur a tul. A ngaihawm tawh chauhvah inthiar-fihlim thiam chu tul a ti hle. Tunah hian mi a leh

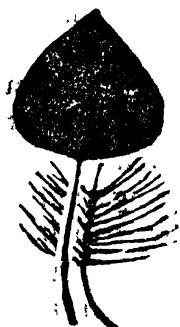


mi corrupt eng emaw zat bêltê taivawna “bi-bi-bir-bir- sumpha hmu” tia lipuia zuanthlak tum mek an awm a ni.

Mipui tam zawk hi rethei tur hrim hrima buat-saih a, pawisa tlem te tea an vote leisak theiha siam a, a lal ngai intih lal reng tumna a awm niin a hria. Chu thil chhe rapthlak tak chu fimkhurna leh thil dik lo huatna hmanga do tur niin a ngai. Mahse roreltute chet dan a en a, electoral roll-a vai hming leh Takam pem thar lo dah lut zung zung duhtu te, vai nena in identify duhtute chuan kan ram hi tlawm te tea hralh an duh ngei a ring a. Chung mite chu buh veng pawh ni se, vah baka zawng rual za nufa an ngek sup sup laia thlam namthlaka lo muhil bawrh bawrh ang ni berin a ngai.

Zoram chu hnam boralna kawng zawha kal zel niin a ngai a. Thangthar lo la awm tur te chu Mizo tur nge an nih vai tur tih pawh a hrechiang ngam lo. Vai tur an lo ni ang a, Mizo nih an la inzahpui mai hlauhna a nei a. Kum 5 chhung lek lal theih nana Takam leh vai electoral roll-a dah luh hum hum duhtute chu rorelna thutphaha thu tlakah a ngai lo. Chakma, ramdang mi (foreigners) ho hnena District council petu sorkar chu tunge ni tiin anchhia lawh tak a nâp a. Foreigners hnena ram leh council petu sorkar hi khawvelah hian midang an awm a hre ngai lo. Chakma chuan min

hmesit tawh a, tunah bian kan ram chhungah UT  
an xil a ni. Mi pangngai tan chuan vaibel dawn  
seh keh a, silai chuh a hun tawh tehlul nen kan  
sorkar chuan ramri (demarcation line) rinpui mai  
an lo tum si a ! "Pi leh pute an va zahawm em !"   
tlin a rûm chhuak ta hial a ni.

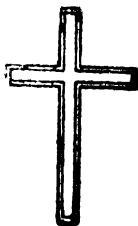


Thangtharte tana thil tha hnutchhiah tur a dap  
a, laili ah neitu chan an chang dawn nge mi bathlar-  
ah mi nausawmin, mi ei bang changin an awm dawn ?  
tlin a kan ngashtuah leh lailawk a. Education system  
tha, kawng tha leh leihlawn tha, leipui kawng (Inland  
waters course), kawlphe thiltihtheihna leh tui tha te  
chu hnutchhiah ngei tulin a hria a. Mahse, kan tu  
leh afate ta tur zuah lovin ram tuak hi Chakma te,  
Bengali te nen kan insem ang a, them them vai  
anema kan gath riral mai hlahna a nei a, beidawn-  
thiak ti klo chung chuan dahthian tur chu kan ta  
mai va chuan a hria. Hetiengin :

“Engpawhnise, tunah hian duh thlan tur kan nei a ni. Kan hma lawkah khian kan ram Kohhran lian pahnih, Mizoram Presbyterian Kohhran leh Mizoram Baptist Kohhran te chuan an kum 100 tlinna an lawm dawn a. Chumi hma ngeiin, Synod Ramthar Board chuan Missionary 1000 tirh chhuah a tum a, a dik tak chuan 1000 an pel tawh. A ropui e ! Mahse, Missionary lehkhathiam 1000 aia tam kan koh chhuah chuan, mi pawl (sakhaw dang zuitute pawl) kan sawi ngei ngei dawn a ni. Chung sakhaw dang zuitute chu, khawvel thilah chuan mifing tak tak, keimahni aia fang te pawh an ni dawn a. Chung chuan, ‘Khaw nge, kan thlarau bo tur chu chuti taka lungkhama lo chhuak a, sakhaw dik leh thianghlam betute ram chu eng nge in an le ? In sawrkar sum hman dan leh in khawtlang nundan a tha em ? 100 zela 100 Kristian in nih chuan, in kohhran nun chu in ram rorelnaah a lang em ?’ an rawn ti dawn a ni. Ringlo mite bukin kan awm ang a, tling lo hian min hmu ang tih a hlauhawm a ni ! India rama State Corrupt ber pahnihna nih hi kan Lal leh kan Tlantu Krista tan hian ropuina a ni em ?

Tunah chuan, Politics Ramri Thar kan kan mek a, Kan hmaah khian ram thar, ram chin briat leh a awm a, chu ram chu eng rilru nen nge kan pen luh dawn tih hi a pawimawh a ni. British hun lai anga min awpbettu an awm tawh dawn lo va. Assam sawrkar anga mi enkawltu an awm tawh

lovang. Keimahniin chu ram thar chu kan lut dawn a ni. Chuta kan luh lai mek hian, keini chuan kawng khat chaub hriat tur kan nei a. Chu chu, 'Mawhpburto' kan ni tih inhriatna rilru nena kan luh a ngai a ni. Kan ram chhiat leh that thu-ah mawh kan phur a, kan mi rethei leh mipuite tan mawh kan phur a, thatthar lo la piang turte tan mawh kan phur a, a tawp berah chuan, kan lal leh kan Chhandamtu Isua Krista tan pawh mawh kan phur a ni. Chu mawh chu tuna kan awm dana awm zel chung hian kan phur zo ang em? Kei ka tan chuan Mizo tih hi Kristian tihna a ni a, Kristian tih hi Mizo tihna a ni? Ka dik em? Ka dik loh chuan min ngaidam ula, ka dik chuan min tanpui turin huaisenna dik insiam rawh u.



In hmaah nunna leh thihna, malsawmna leh anchhia ka dah tih tunah hian in chungchang thua hretu atan lei leh van ka ko a ni. Chutichuan, nunna chu thlang rawh u, in nun theih nan, nangni leh in thlahte nen Deut. 30:19.\* \*

---

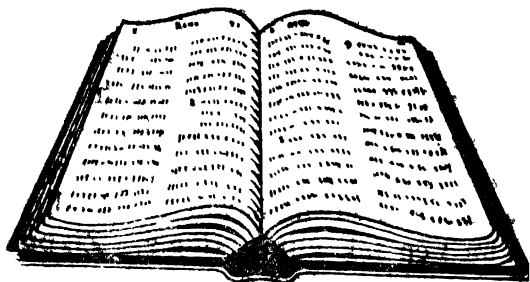
\* *ibid.*, pp. 89-90

A tlangkawmna Deut. 30:19-na "In hmaah nun-na leh thihna, malsawmna leh anchhia ka dah tih tunah hian in chungchang thua hretu atan lei leh van ka ko a ni. Chutichuan nunna chu thlang rawh u, in nun theib nan, nangni leh in thlahte nen," tih thu chu a chhiar leh thuak a. Zoram ngaihtuahtu chu politician an ni emaw sakhaw lama hrwaitu an ni emaw a tawpa an tluk luhna chu Baibul thu ni zelin a hria a. Pathian thu khawvel tak maia hmangtu ang leh khawvel thil Pathian thu tak maia chhawr thin hnam nia inhriatna a nei a.

Pu K.C. Lalvunga Politics thlir dan chu ropui a ti a, hmu chiang leh hmu fiah a ti em em a, "Tu nge thi awrhtir ang?" tih zawhna erawh chuan a timangang tak zet a ni. A finna leh a thiamna zawng zawng te, a hriatna zawng zawng leh a thahnem-ngaihna zawng zawng te, a theihna leh a chakna zawng zawngte chu sawmkhawm ta pawh ni se, a theihtawk chu nêp tak niin a ring a. Zikpui Pa-in (K.C. Lalvunga) thi awrhtir a tum thu leh a tum anga a awrhtir hleihtheih loh dan te a ngaihtuah a. A dam chhung ni Chatuan ram pana a thlah liam tak dan te a ngaihtuah lai chuan 'Thi awrhtir tur chu tu nge ni ta ang?' tiin a ngaihtuah a. 'Thi' awrhtirtu an awm si loh chuan Zoram Lawng lian pui mai chu Bengal Tuipua a pil mai hlahna nasa tak a nei a, a hlah anga a pil mai chuan boraina

ramah hmelmate nena an awmho dan tur chu suang-  
tuah ngam chi niin a hre lo.

“Kan hnam chu chimral ni ta se tu vang nge  
ni ang a, eng vang nge ni ang?” tiin amah leh  
amah a inzawt a. A rilruin politician te, sorkar  
hnathawk te, sumdawng te, sakhaw lama hruaitute  
a dap ruai a. Curfew a nih avang leh hmanhmawh  
chung sia a chhuah hleihtheih lawk loh avang te  
chuan a thaw a ipik em em mai a. A chhân thiam  
loh leh a chhân ngam loh zawhna maksak pui mai  
inzawt taah a inngai a. A dawhkana Baibul chu a  
keu a, Deuteronomy 28:15-68 thu chu a chhiar ta a.



Amaherawhchu hetì hi a lo la ni ang a, LALPA in Ra-  
thian awkâ chu ngun taka in ngaihthlâk a, vawiina thu ka  
pêk che u thupêk zawng zawngte fimkhur taka in zawm  
loh chuan hêng ánhhia zawng zawngte hi in chungah a  
to awm ang a, a nangching ang che u. In lamah leh ram  
lamah te chuan ánhhia in dawng ang. In bawm leh in  
chhang hmanha thiangte ánhhia dawngia a awm ang. In

rîla rah te, in lei rah te, in bâwngpui leh in berâm rual  
 pungte chu âuchhe dawngin an awm ang. In vâk chhuakte  
 chu âuchhe dawngin in awm ang a, in lo hâwngte pawh  
 âuchhe dawngin in awm ang. LALPAN in chungah, in kut-  
 kawih zawng zawngahte âunchhia te, buaina te, zilhhausa  
 te a rawn tîr ang a, in tlâwm ang a. in boral thuai ang;  
 in thiltibsualte avanga mi hnuchhawn avangin. Luah tura in  
 lubna ram ata chu a tihboral hma loh che u chuan LALPAN  
 bri a vawntîr tlat ang che u. LALPAN ngawrna te, khawsik  
 te, vûna te, sat huam huamna te, khandaih te, rona te,  
 tawihna tein a hrem ang che u a, in boral hma loh chuan  
 a ûm zêl ang che u. In chung lama in vân chu dâr a ni  
 ang a, in hnuai lama lei chu thîr a ni ang. In ram luah  
 chu vaivut leh vaivut khûah LALPAN a chantîr ang a; in  
 boral hma loh chu vân aţangin in chungah a lo tla ang.  
 LALPAN in hmêimate lakah a titlâwm ang che u a; an-  
 mahni bei tûrin kawng khatah in chhuak ang a, kawng sarih-  
 ah in tlâunchhia ang a; khawvêl hnam tin zingah kil tin  
 kil tangah in vâk iu vâk ang. In ruang chu chunglêng  
 sava zawng zawng leh ram sa zawng zawngte chaw a ni  
 ang a, a huawt botu an awm hauh lo vang. Tihdam theih  
 loh Aigupta khawibli te, ngâwtina te, vûna te, uithak tein  
 LALPAN a hrem ang che u. Atna te, mitdelna te, zâmna  
 tein LALPAN a hrem ang che u a; mitdelin thimthama a  
 dap a dap angin chhûn ênah pawh in dap in dap ang a,  
 in khawsak thuah chuan in hmuingîl lo vang; tin, hneh-  
 chhiaah atân leh râllâk atân ngawt in ni châmchî ang a,  
 chhanchhuak tûr che u tumah an awm lo vang. Nupui in  
 hual ang a. mi dangin an mutpui ang; in in sa ang a, in  
 luah lo vang; grêp huan in siam ang a, a rah chu in chhawr  
 lo vang. In mithmuhah in bâwngpate chu thah a ni ang  
 a, a sa chu in ei lo vang; in sabengtungte chu an lâk luih  
 sak ang che u a, an pe leh lo vang che u; in berâm-

te chu in hmêimate pêk a ni ang; chhantu che u tumah in nei lo vang. In fanute, in fapa te, hnam dangte pêk an ni ang a, nilêngin anmahni ngaiin in thlir reng thîn ang a, in thlirna lamah in mitte a chau vang; engmah tih theih in nei si lo vang a. In lei rahte leh in thawhrim rahte chu in hriat loh hnamin an ei zo vang a, hnehchhiah stan leh nêksáwr atân ngawt in ni châmchî ang; chutichuan chûng thil chu in hmuin in At phah ang. LALPAN in khôpah te, in keah te, tihdam theih loh khawihli aa chi a veitir ang che u, in kephah atanga in chhîp thlengin.

Nangmahni leh in lai chawpin in pi leh pute chena in hriat ngai loh hnam huônah LALPA chuan a hruai ang che u at chutah chuan pathian dangthing leh lung rawng te in bâwl ang. Tichuan, LALPAN a la hruai bona tûr che u hnam zawng zawng zingah chuan mak tih leh hanbûr leh a chhe lama tehkhinna in lo la ni ang. Lovah buh chi tam tak in feh chhuahpui ang a; tlêmtê chauh in seng ang, khuvin a ei zo vek dâwn a ni. Grêp huan in siam ang a, in enkawl ang a, nimahsela a uain chu in in lovang a, grêp chu in lo hek lovang, changpâtin a ei zo dâwn a ni. In ram zawng zawngah oliv thing in ching ang a, nimahsela a hriak chu in thih lo vang, in oliv rahte chu a hlamtla zo vang. Fanu fapa in hring ang a, nimahsela in ta an ni lo vang, salah an la hruai dâwn a ni. In thei kûng zawng zawng leh in lei rah chu khau chan a ni ang.

Ram dang mi in zinga awmte chuan an san khalh telh telh ang che u a, nangni chu in hauai telh telh ang. An pûkîr ang che u a, nangni chuan in pûkîr ve lo vang. Anni chu lû an ni ang a, nangni chu mei in ni ang. Hêng ânchhia zawng zawng hi in chungah a lo awm ang a, a



ûm ang che u a, a nangching ang che u, a tihboral zawh thleng che uin; a thupêkte leh a dân pêk che u zâwm tûra LALPA in Pathian awkâ chu in ngaihthlâk loh avangin: in chungah leh in thlahte chungah kumkhuaa chhin-chhiabna leh mak tih atân a la awm ang. Thil engkima in lo muk pawha LALPA in Pathian chu rilru lâwm tak leh hlim taka a rawng in bâwl loh avangin, nangmahni bei tûra LALPAN a la rawn tih tûr in hmêlmate rawng chu rilâm chung te, tuihâl chung te, saruak chung te, thil engkim tlachham chung tein in bâwl ang a; an tihboral hma loh che u chuan in nghâwngah thîr nghâwngkaw! an bât ang. Hla tak aţangin kaw!kil ata nangmahni bei tûr hnam, LALPAN mupui bîr angin a rawn tîr ang; an ţawng in hriat loh hnam: upate pawh pawisa lo leh thalait pawh duhsak chuang lo hnam kaw!hsen tak chu. Tin, in ran rual pung te, in lei rah te, in boral hma loh zawng an ei ang a, buh te, uain te, hriak te, in bâwng pung te, in berâm rual no te an zuahsak lovang che u, in boralna an thlensak thleng che uin. In ram zawng zawnga in rinpui, in kulh sângte a chim thlengin in kulh kawngka zawng zawngah an hual ang che u a, LALPA in Pathianin a pêk che u in ram zawng zawnga in kulh kawngka zawng zawngah an hual ang che u.

In hmêlmaten an dan chêpna che avângin an hualna che u leh an dan chêpnaah che u chuan in rîla rah, LALPAN a pêk che u in fanute leh in fapate sa in ei ang. In zînga mi nun tluang, mi tlang takte pawhin an unaupa te, an nupui duh tak te, an la awmpui an fanaute takngial pawh an hmu mawh ang a: engmah an neih tawh loh avângin an fate sa an ei tûr chu a tu-a-te mah an pe lo vang; an hualna che u leh an dan chêpna. in hmêlmaten in kulh kawngkaa an dan chêpna che u avângin. In zînga

hmeichhe awmno leh chhiathate an chhiathat leh an awm no avànga lei pawh rap duh lote chuan an pasal duh tak te, an fanu te, an fapa te, an pawm lai fa sên leh an fa la piang tûrte pawh an hmu mawh ang a; engkim an tlâk-chham tawh avângin arûkin an ei ang; an hualna che u leh an dan chênna che u, in hmêlmaten in kulh kawngkaa an dan chênna che u avângin.

LALPA IN PATHIANA tih hming ropui tak leh hlauh-awm tak hi in hlauh thejhna tûra he lehkhavua chuang thu zawng zawng hi fimkhur taka in zawm loh chuan LALPAN nangmahni leh in thlahte chungah hri mak tak, hripui lêng reng, natna hrehawm tak lêng reng chi a lêngir ang. In hlauh hle thin Aigupta ram hri te kha in chungah a lentir leh ang a, a vuan tlát ang che u. He dân lehkhavua chuang lo, natna leh hri tinrêng pawh in boral hma loh chu LALPAN in chungah a lentir ang. Vâna arsi zât ni thinte kha tlêm te chauh in lo ni tawh ang, LALPA in Pathian awkâ chu in zawm loh avângin. Tin, heti hi a ni ang a, a tifha tur che u leh a tipung tûr che ua LALPA chu a lâwm ang khan, a tiboral tûr che u leh a tichhe tûr che u in LALPA chu a lâwm ang a, in va luah tûr in huna ram ata chu sawn bo in ni ang.

Tin, LALPA chuan kâwkil atanga kâwkil lehiam thlengin chi tin zingah a tidarh ang che u a, chutah chuan thing leh lung, in pi leh pute chenna in hriat ngat loh pathian dangte rawng in bawl ang. Chûng hoam zingah chuan hahdamna rêng rêng in hmu lo vang a, in ke-atân chawlhna rêng reng a awm lo vang a; chutah chuan LALPAN khurbna rilru te, mit chauhna te, nguina rilru te a pe zâwk ang che u; in nanna chu hlauthâwng rêng rêngin a awm ang a, chhûn leh zân hlaui rengin in awm ang a, in sundain ngaihagam taka awm a nei lo

vang, zing lamah chuan, 'Tlai ni tawh sela aw!' in ti ang a, tlai lamah chuan, 'Zing ni tawh sela aw!' in ti ang; thil hlauhwm in thilungin a hlauh tûr avâng leh in mita in thil hmuh tûr avâng chuan, 'In hmu leh tawh lo vang,' in hnêna ka tih kawngah chuan lawngin Aigupta ramah LALPAN a hruai leh ang che u; tin, chutah chuan in hmêlmate bawipa atân te, bawinu atân te in inzuar ang a, tuman an duh dawn lo che u a ni," tiin.

A tha lai ni lova a chhe lai buaipui ta chiam mai anga inngaihna a nei a. Mahse, thil pakhat-pawimawh em em mai leh a ngaihdanah phei chuan pawimawh ber a chhar ta! *Hnam boralna chu Pathian dan leh a thupek hnawl'hi a ni.* Zikpuii Pa thutlukna pawh ngaihtuah lovin duh thlan tur kan neih thu chu a ngaituah a. "Nehemia rilru ang pu mi kan va mamawh tak em!" tiin a thaw huai a.

Nehemia chuan ram bla tak atang pawhin a mite chu a theibnghilh ngai lo. A hre reng a, a rilruah an awm reng a ni. Judai rama khualzin a hmuh chuan a mite cbanchin a zawt thuai a, a hmangaib Juda hnam chu a suangtuahna khawvel zau taka leng lo khawp hiala ni. Khual thuthang ni mah se, Juda sal tang chhuak la dam chhunte chan chhiat dan te, sawichhiata an awm dan te, Jerusalem kulh a chim rem rum thu leh a kawng-kharte a kan chhiat dan a hriat chuan a rilru chu ohhun angin a nâ a ni. Engmah a ngaihtuah hman

lova, a insûm zo lo va; mualpho pawh a dawn  
chang lo.

A þhu chawt a,  
A þap a,  
Ni eng emaw zat lungngaiin a awm a,  
Chaw a nghei a ni.

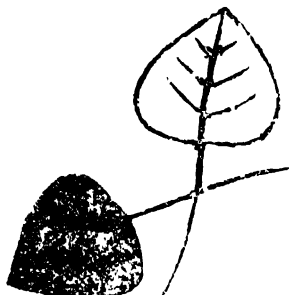
Zoram dinhmun kan sawi fo va, a chhiatzia te,  
hnamdang hmuhsit leh sawichhiat kan nih dan te,  
kan kristianna lungphum a chim chhiat rem rum dan  
leh kohhran leh rawngbawltute meuh pawh suah-  
sualna meipuiin a kan chhiat dan te chu kan hre  
fo a. Chuti chung chuan,

A ngai tein kan la kal a,  
Kan nui mai mai a,  
Nuam kan chen a,  
Eiru leh hlepruin kan buai a.

Nehemia mangang lutuk chu a þawngtai ta  
ringawt mai a ni. Israelten Pathian thupek an zawm  
loh vangin sual thupha a chawi a, "Kei leh ka pa  
chhungte chu kan lo sual ta si a" (Neh. 1:6) tiin a  
mawhpurhna nasatzia a hmu chiang em em a ni.

Keini erawh chuan kan ram siam tha turin kan  
finna, kan thiamna leh sum leh pai kan dap ruai a,  
Pathian lam en nachang hre lovin party kan en a.

Kei leh ka pa chhungte hian thil kan tisual tih tum lovin puhmawh tur kan dap a, dem tur kan zawng a, huat apui kan ngah em em thin. Zoram kan vei dan leh soal kan do dan hi bengsikin chik ngun a va tul tak em !



An hnam dinhmun a thlir a, Pathian laka an soalna rah a ni tih a hmu a. Keini chuan tha bika inngaihna neiin midang chu soalah kan ngai lui tlat a, an soal man niin kan la ngai zui leh ta lai a.

Khualthuthang chu finfiah tul a ti a, Jerusa lema kal phalna chu lal hnenah a dil ta a. A ruk thei ang berin, mi hriat lohvin a kal a. An sawi chu a dik leh dik loh a hmun ngeia enin a chhui chhuak kil kel a. Mi hriat lohvin a thawm that dan tur chu fel takin a duang thlap a, "Hawh u, sawichbiat kan nih tawh loh nan... i din leh ang u" a ti ta a ni.

Keini erawh chuan abut abala chhui kan peih lo va; tul kan ti hek lo. An sawi lah kan awih na hek lo. Sual hua anga langin lalthutbleng panin kan tawh hruau hruau a, ram hmangaiha insawin mahni tanghmâ chauh kan hai a, dutthawh tak mai-in kan pawm tu tu a, kan tih that chhun tlem a awm chuan intiblar nan leh midang hmuhsita hnuai-chhiah nan leh lal nan kan hmang tangkai thiam tak meuh a ni.

A thu chhiar leh a hriatten political education lam hlira a hruai lai chuan a rilruah "Politics-a Ringtute Mawbphurhna\* chu a ngaihtuah chhun-zawm ta zel a.

*"Amahah chuan engkim siam a ni a, vana awm te, lela awm te nen, hmuh theih te, hmuh theih loh te nen; lalthutphah te pawh, rorelna te pawh, lalna te pawh, thuneihna te pawh; engkim ama siam a ni, ama ta tur bawka siam a ni."* Kol. 1:16.

"Kohhran mite politics lamah leh economics lamah te leh Social Life lamah te Pathian thu leh Kohhran duh ang zawnga zirtir leh chu mia kaibhruai, chu Mizoram Presbyterian Kohhran

---

\* Upa Dr. H. Vanlalhlua, "Potitice-a Ringtute mawb-phurhna," Kristian Tlangau, October, 1993.

chuan a mawhpurhnaah ngaiin, Social Front hmang-in a bei a. 1990 atanga bei ngawrh zualin, tunah hian Pastor bial 80 tlawh tawh a ni a. A sâwt leh sâwt loh chu la lang chhawm tur a ni.



Tunlai hian India sawrkhar chuan sakhua leh politics indiidanna dan siam turin parliament-ah bill a pu lut tawh a. Hemi pass tur hian parliament session pawh a hranpia koh tum a ni. He dan hi Hindu kulmut hote'n B.J.P party hmanga sawrkarna lâka India ram chu (Hindustan) Hindu ramah siam a tum a, buaina nasa tak a tichhuak a, hemi avanga he dan hi siam tum niin a lang. He dan siam tur hian eng ang nge nghawng a neih dawn kan hre thei rih lo. Mi thenkhatte phei chuan Kohhranin inthlan thuchah a chhuah chen hian harsatna awm dawn an ring a.

Mizoram Synod hian sawrkarna lak te, party mal tichak tura beih te a tum lova, ram inthen-darhna turin a thawk baw lova, Ram hrulaitu tha kan neih nan leh khua leh tui rinawm kan nih theih nan zirtir hna a thawk mai a ni a. Dan thar pawh

chu lo chhuak se Kohbran thiltih mek khap tur chuan sawrkar a â lo mai thei a ni. A engapawh chu ni se, Zoram rorelnaa kan mawhpurhna chu a ngai reng a ni.

Politics-a ringtute mawhpurhna tlem i lo tarlang dawn tch ang :

1. Rorelna hi Pathian ta a ni tih hriat tur a ni :

Kol. 1:16-ah chuan, "Amahah chuan engkim siam a ni a, vana awm te, leia awm te nen, hmuh theih te, hmuh theih loh te nen, lalthutphah te pawh, rorelna te pawh, lalna te pawh, thuneihna te pawh, engkim ama siam a ni, ama ta tur bawka siam a ni," a ti a. Hetah hian rorelna chu Pathian ta a nihzia ngaih sual theih haub lohvin min brilh a ni. Hei hi kan bre Chiang tur a ni a. Kan pawm tur a ni. Politics-ah hian sual a tam avang te, a thianghlim tawh loh avang tein Setana ta a ni awzawng lo. Pathian ta a ni. Pathian hre lo hnam kan tih Aigupta lal Pharoa hnenah chuan, "He mi avang ngawt hian ka tungding che a, nangmahah chuan ka thiltihtheihna ka entir theihna tur leh khawvel zawng zawngah ka hming a than thei nan," a ti a (Exod. 9:16). Nebukadnezzara hnenah Daniala chuan, "Chungnungbera chuan mihringte lalna ram chungah thu a nei a, a duhsak apiang hnenah a pe thin," (Dan. 4:12) a ti bawh a. Tin, Solomona hnenah chuan, Pathianin "Ka thurhlung te leh thu ka pek che hi i lo pawm ta si lova, ram hi ka



chhuhsak ngei ngei ang chia, i chhiahhlawh ka pe ang," a ti bawh a. Heng atang chauh pawh hian rorelna hi Lalpa ta a nihzia a chiang em em a ni. Rorelna hi Pathian ta a ni tih kan hriat tawh loh avangin Pathian ta angin kan en thei lova. Mizo zingah ngat chuan, Pathian ta leh Pathian thil nia kan hriat chin reng reng hi chu kan zahin kan uluk a. Kohhran sumte pawh Pathian sum bik nia kan hriat avangin hlep ruk thianga lovah kan ngai a ni. Mah-se, Pathian ta ni lova kan hriat, sawrkar sum hlep ruk te chu sual nep deuh niin kan hre tlat a. Engkim hi ama siam leh ama ta tur bawka siam a nih vek avangin, tih sual chu Pathian laka tih sualna a ni tih kan hre tur a ni. Rorelna hi Pathian ta a ni a. rorelna fel leh dik a duh a, dik lohna te, hleih neihna te hi a hua a, dik lo taka roreltute chungah chuan na takin action a la thin a ni. Pathian fate chuan Krista chu engkim chungalal a ni tih hi kan hre mawh tur a ni.

## 2. Pathian tih mite chauh roreltuah thlan tur :

Thuthlung Hlui lamah Pathianin a zawlneite hmangin lal hriak a thih thin; entir nan, Suala, Davida leh Solomona te kha. Vawijnah Democracy sawrkarna hnuaiah Kohhranho te hi zawlnei hna min thawhtir a, roreltu tur chu vote hmangin hriak thih hna kan thawh a ni lo'm ni ? Chuvangin, Pathian tih mi, mi thate roreltu atana

thlan chu kan mawhpburhna a ni. Rorelna hi Pathian ta a nih avangin Pathian tih lote chu ro-reltua an thut hi a rem lo a ni. Israel fate chung-ah khan hei hi a lo lang a. Pathian tih lo rorelna hnuaiah an ram a rûm a. Pathian tak hnawla politics pathian be ta mai Ahaba te, Jeroboama te, Pathian aia mahni dinhmun sawhnghehna ngai pawimawh zawk, Pathian aia mahni ropuina tur zawng-tute khan Pathian thinurna rapthlak tak an tawng bua a. An chungah Pathianin a kut a lek a ni.

Pathianin kan awmna tur kawnghnih min buatsaihsak, kawng khat chu Pathian Kohhranho, a thisena a lei, thlarau lama kan inenkawlina tur leh he khawvela Pathian duhzawnga kan nun theihna tura inenkawlina hmun a ni. A dang leh chu ni tina kan khawsaknaa kan taksa mamawhte ngaihtuahna tur politics a ni. Thil hrang chu an ni ngei mai a; thil inzawm tlat, lak hran tak tak hleih theih lohte an ni. Tum thuhmun nej, hnathawh hrang si an ni. Mi tha, sawrkar chhawr tlak buatsaih Kohhranin a tum a, chung mite lo chhawr leh an nitin mamawh te lo ngaihtuah chu sawrkarin a tum thung a ni. Pathian fate'n chaw ei tur te, tui in tur te, êng chhit tur te, kalkawng tha te, venghimtu te, etc. an mamawh a. Chumi mamawh ngaihtuahna chu politics kan tih hi a ni. Hei hi engti kawng mahin Setana ta a ni thei lo. Pathian fate mamawh ngaihtuatu atana Setana dah tlat chu a inhmeh lo lutuk

a, ar veng tura mu-ar-la rawin leh, beram veng tura chingnia dah ang vel a ni. Chuvangin, Pathian fate enkawtur tur chu Pathian tih in au ni ngei tur a ni.

### 3. Politics chu mi dangte tana malsawmna nihna tur a ni tih hriat tur :

Mizoram politics-a fuh lo em em mai chu politics chu mi dangte rawngbawlsakna aini mahni in haivurn tura kan ngai tlat hi a ni. Abraham chu Pathianin ram pek a tiam a; a ko chhuak a, malsawmna ropui tak var a tiam a. Mohse, hetah hian a tawp mai lo. "Nang malsawmna ni ang che," tiin thu a delhkih a ni. Ram tiam luah mai kha a hna a ni ngawt lova, mi dangte tan malsawmna nih chu Pathian laka a bat a ni.

Mosia, hruaitu ropui chu a bal atanga a tawp thlengin Israel fate hruaitu, ama nawmna leh ropuina aia Pathian laka a mawphurbna llen chhuah tum tlat mi a ni. "Rei lo tesual nawmna hlimpui ai chuan Pathian mite nena tiddahda tura thlang ta zawk" (Heb. 11:24ff). Hlahawm leh hrehawm tinceng tuarin a mite tan hma a hruai a ni.

Josua chu Mosia thlakto, dinhaun leh nihna aia Pathian dah lal zawk, amah leh a chhungte nena Pathian rawngbaw thlang zawktu kha a ni. Party ngawt a vei lo tih a chhang. Ama rawng a bawl hek lova, a chhungte rawng a bawl hek lo; Lalpa rawng a bawl a ni.

David a chu Pathian tih mi, mi huaisen a ni, amah tihhlum tuma ùm ùmtu Saula nun pawh zuah duh khawpa Pathian tih mi a ni. Pathian Biak In ngaina mi, engkim mai hi Pathian ta a nih hre chiangtu a ni. "Aw Lalpa ropuina te, thiltihtheihna te, chawimawina te, hnehna te, lalna te hi i ta a ni a, lei leh vana awm reng reng hi i ta a ni," titu a ni.

Heng Israel hotute ang hi kan ni ve thei ang em ? Mite chan ai finrawl thawha chan khalh thei, mite chanvo vervêk taka chhuhsak thiam, mahni dinhmun tihngheh nan leh mahni party chak theihna tur a nih dawn phawt chuan pawisak leh tih hreh lem nei lo, mite tan malsawmna nih ai chuan dan palzut khawpa mahni inhaivur hnial lo ni chung si hian thlarau mi anga Biak In-a inlantir a remchang ang em ?

Kan Lal Isua'n, "I hmelmate hmangaih la, a tiduhdahtu che tawngtaisak rawh; i biang leh lama bengtu che chu lehlam pawh dawh rawh; kawr pahnih nei chuan a nei lo hnenah pe rawh se," a tih te hi kan ram politics-ah hian kan la lut ve dawn lo'm ni ? Zoram tluanah Krista chu lo lal ber rawh se.



Ram rorelnaa ringtute mawhpurhna sanzia a ngaihtuah chuan tling ve lo dawna inngaihna neiin a tui loh phah sawt a. Thim blim atanga curfew a ni chu zan a rei duh a, lehkhah chhiar nan leh mut nan, tui thama mut nan hman tham niin a ngai a; K.S. leh ruihtheih tiho khuahkhirhna remchang a ni bawh a, a pawh zawngin engmah a ngaihtuah lo.

Zing lam thlenga curfew a ni chu huatthlala a ti a, khawvar thlenga chhonzawm a nih rau rau chuan rukru leh hlepruhoh curfew law law chu tha a ti a. 'Mangan laia thiante hi thiantha' an ni tih a ngaihtuah a, Zorama kaitho hman lova a khawsak hlahh chuan mualpho dawna inngaihna a nei a. Zorama'n a rilru a luah khah tlat avang chuan dar 5 chu ri har a ti em em a, chhuah mai duhna a nei ta hial a.

India rama awm buaithlakzia a ngaihtuah a, ama buai vang nia ngaiin buaithlak a ti tak meuh a ni. A changa a hun taka thiltih a, a changa a hun lova thiltih chu huatthlala a ti em em ta mai a. Hun chu vawn dik a nih rau rau chuan vawn dik law law chu tha a ti a, vawn dik a nih loh pawhin Zorama kaitho hmana vawn dik loh chu tha hlein a hria a. Tichuan, dar 5 rik pawh nghak hmana inngai ta lo chuan dawhkana a lehkhahute chu a ngai ngaiin a chhuahsan ta a.

David a chu Pathian tih mi, mi huaisen a ni, amah tihhlum tuma um umtu Saula nun pawh zuah duh khawpa Pathian tih mi a ni. Pathian Biak In ngaina mi, engkim mai hi Pathian ta a nih hre Chiangtu a ni. "Aw Lalpa ropuina te, thiltihtheihna te, chawimawina te, hnehna te, lalna te hi i ta a ni a, lei leh vana awm reng reng hi i ta a ni," titu a ni.

Heng Israel hotute ang hi kan ni ve thei ang em ? Mite chan ai finrawl thawha chan khalh thei, mite chanvo vervêk taka chhuhsak thiam, mahni dinhmun tihngheh nan leh mahni party chak theihna tur a nih dawn phawt chuan pawisak leh tih hreh lem nei lo, mite tan malsawmna nih ai chuan dan palzut khawpa mahni inhaivur hnial lo ni chung si hian thlarau mi anga Biak In-a inlantir a remchang ang em ?

Kan Lal Isua'n, "I hmelmate hmangaih la, a tiduhdahtu che tawngtaisak rawh; i biang leh lama bengtu che chu lehlam pawh dawh rawh; kawr pahni nei chuan a nei lo hnenah pe rawh se," a tih te hi kan ram politics-ah hian kan la lut ve dawn lo'm ni ? Zoram tluanah Krista chu lo lal ber rawh se.



Ram rorelnaa ringtute mawhpurhna sanzia a ngaihtuah chuan tling ve lo dawna inngaihna neiin a tui loh phah sawt a. Thim blim atanga curfew a ni chu zan a rei duh a, lehkha chhiar nan leh mut nan, tui thama mut nan hman tham niin a ngai a; K.S. leh ruihtheih tiho khuabkhirhna remchang a ni bawk a, a pawl zawngin engmah a ngaihtuah lo.

Zing lam thlenga curfew a ni chu huatthlala a ti a, khawvar thlenga chhonzawm a nih rau rau chuan rukru leh hlepruho curfew law law chu tha a ti a. 'Mangan laia thiante hi thiantha' an ni tih a ngaihtuah a, Zorama kaitho hman lova a khawsak hlahu chuan mualpho dawna inngaihna a nei a. Zorama'n a rilru a luah khah tlat avang chuan dar 5 chu ri har a ti em em a, chhuah mai duhna a nei ta hial a.

India rama awm buaithlakzia a ngaihtuah a, ama buai vang nia ngaiin buaithlak a ti tak meuh a ni. A changa a hun taka thiltih a, a changa a hun lova thiltih chu huatthlala a ti em em ta mai a. Hun chu vawn dik a nih rau rau chuan vawn dik law law chu tha a ti a, vawn dik a nih loh pawhin Zorama kaitho hmana vawn dik loh chu tha hlein a hria a. Tichuan, dar 5 rik pawh nghak hmana inngai ta lo chuan dawhkana a lehkhahute chu a ngai ngaiin a chhuahsan ta a.



Hmanhmawh taka a chhuak chu an thenawnpa  
 uin a lo baub ngheng mai a, baub tur baub nachang  
 bre lova hmanhmawh taka a kal lai a lo baub chiam  
 mai chu thinrimthlak a ti a. A leina man a nei  
 loh vang leh a nupui a kaithawh ngam loh vang  
 ai reng chung siin buai vanga thingpui hâng, ama  
 lum lehngal in leh a intubhuak avang chuan vai  
 vang nia ngaiin thinrimthlak a ti a. A nupui dam-  
 lo a kaitho ngam lo erawh chuan a thinrim a tizual  
 lo. Mahse, kai hovin an duh hun huna kawngpui,  
 national highway lehngal an duh chen chena rei an  
 tihpin fo avang chuan a thinrim hunah an in bul  
 kawngpui tihpin ve mai duhna a nei a. Mahse, ama  
 tana a that loh path a hlauh avang chuan Zoram  
 thraustuten valin kawngpui an tihpin an hlauh em  
 em zia leh an tihpina a paw nasat dan tur min sawi-  
 thah nasat thin em vanga dawihzepe ingaihna a  
 nei a. Kawng dang dap duh miah lova kawng awm-  
 chhun a pin an hlauh si zia leh a pin kan buai  
 thin dan a ngaituath lai chuan vai hlaubna remchang  
 tak leh an tel lova awm theih loh dan mia a rin  
 avangin Boeing service pawh thpuitha mai tul lova  
 ngaihna hial a nei a.



A sum nêh loh vang ni reng chung sin a in sak lai chhonzawm lohva a awm reng mai chu vai an haw vangah a pah lui tlát a. Hna nei lo thlangval an tamzia loh cement mistiri tur an awm ta lo duak mai chu inhmech lo a ti rilru em em a. Ram pawna Mizo an arte thih fo chhan a dap a, Zorama kan chep tak em vang ni berin a ngai a. Chakma leh vai laka phuba lak hautakzia a ngaihtuah a, zangna dawma a ngaih pheih chuan intodelh loh phah mai hauhna a nei a. Phuba lak phrim brim hi thil tha lo, Baibul zirtirna kalh a ni tih a briat chhuah lai chuan Dholai chekgate-a vai police-ten Mizo zin veivak an tibbuai nasatzia a hre chhuak a, biang leh lam dawh ta ang bera inggaihna a nei a.

A hmanhmawh em em dan leh a duh anga a khawsak hleih theih loh dan te chu a ngaihtuah a, eng eng emaw; chhumbung rem rum chuan a ngaihtuah chhonzawm a. An thenawmpa ui ang maia bauh tur bauh lo leh bauh loh tur bauh ta ang bera inggaihna a nei a. Mahse, ui ang ema inggaih chu hnam a ti a, tlawmhlak a ti hle a.

Mizo that a, a ruang loupia vaihtu vai police-in an man chhuak thei lo aua ngaiin dem mai a hama, mahse Mizo Police ten vai thattu loh sawi-  
 tutu an man mai theih thin avang chuan police hna-  
 shawh jatzia a ngaihtuah a, Mizo nge nge a ti rilru

a. Vaiho ropuizia leh chungnungzia a ngaihtuah a. Dholai checkgate-a duty-te taihmakzia leh Mizo tlawmngaihna nei ni awm taka bungrua an hai lep-se nasat em em dan a ngaihtuah chuan chhuanawm a ti a. Vai sumdawn thiamzia a ngaihtuah a, Sil-char Ricksaw puin an duh zah zah, a rate pangngai aia tam, tam tak mai Mizo khualzin ralṭi tak hnena an lak ṭhin dan te, Zorama vai mistiriin an duh zat rate insiamchawpa an duh dan dana engkim deuh-thaw an tih ṭhin dan a hriat chuan chhuanawm a ti a.

Vai chekhnawk te te chuti tak maia fak tlaka a ngai chu a inthiam lo rilru deuh a. Mahse, supplier hovin anmahni duhsaktu duhsak let nachang an hriat dan leh an hmangaih thiam dan a hmuh chuan ropui a ti a. Vai leh Mizo kara tualthu a chhiat vanga Mizo bawrhsap tlaktlai lohzia leh vai Bawrhsap ṭhat zawk dan leh one man commission a vai an duhawm dan a ngaihtuah chuan tluk loh rim nam ram rama hriatna a nei a. In luah man an pek ṭhatzia leh an luah man to ngamzia a ngaihtuah lai chuan in sak thual thual duhna a nei a.

Vaiho a ngaihsan em avangchuan an thlai leh bungruate chuan a lung an len a. Mahni thar leh bungrua ngaisang lova vaiho thil hlir ngaisang anga inggalin uire mai blaahpa a nei a. Mahse, Mizo danah mipa an uire ve ngai lo tih a hriat chuan a

thaw huai a. Amaherawhchu, Mizo dan hnawl a, IPC dan hmanga kan khawsak tak avang chuan a buai rilru hle a ni.



An thenawmpa ujin a baub nasat em avang chuan rukru ang riauva inggaihna a nei a. Mizo tlangval an thah vanga mipui thinrimin vai bungrua an suasam avang chuan rukru hnam kan nih leh nih loh a ngaihtuah a. Pi pu atanga rukru hnam kan nih loh dan leh rukru chu nupui pasala an hnawn thin dan te a ngaihtuah a. Mahse, IPC dan hman a nih tawh avang chuan a ngaihna hriat harsa a ti em em a. Chutia rilru buai taka a awm lai chuan a ke zungpui a chhuih a, a tlu thelh a.

Thlasik lai phei chu ni se a nat hle a ring a, thei leh thei lova bai chung a kal leh ta chuan, "Aw, setana tak chu a va sual ngai em !" tiin a lung

chhmi chun huanthla a ti em em ta mai a. Natna  
 hi suai vanga nih chuan lei leh lung. amah tina  
 thei apui an tamzia a ngaihtuah a. lelung leh a  
 chhunga thil awm tinreng siamtu chuan setana a  
 siam tam dan tur a ngaihtuah a. Chuti tak maia  
 setana a ropui ta leh chawimawia a awm ta chu dik  
 hlei a ti a; mak a ti em em a nik

Biak in bul a tilai chuan rin dan leh pawm  
 dan tamzia a ngaihtuah chhuan a. Spurgeon-a  
 lehkhabin chhuan, nih isihriam tua Zoram  
 mipui a bual hnehzia, chu ropui a tilai. Larkin-a  
 lehkhabin hmanga Zoram mipui a hua thil fel tuma  
 an buaipui dan a ngaihtuah ta a. Kum 1913-a  
 Tilai pawlin Isua a lo kal tawh. nih an sawi dan chu  
 mak a ti em em mai a. Kum 1915 vel chhova



Khuangtuaha leh Chana te unavin Mosian. Kanan  
 rama Israel mite a. huai lut anga a nang chaga  
 anmahni zuitute ramtama huai luh voran tum dan

a ngaihtuah a. Pa hun, fapa hun, Thlarau Thianghlim hun chhuia an buai vang laia Zathangvungan thlarau thianghlim hun a sep kân nasat dan leh Vanawia leh a pawlten kum 1000 rorel mai tuma sorkar an din dan a ngaihtuah a, hun bi chhuta chhut dik tumtuten dika an ngaih a inpersan nasat theih dan a ngaihtuah chuan hmanhmawh taka tlan tawh mai tur niin a hre ta hial a.

Kohhran pawna pawl, 'pawl chhuak' tihhoten Israel hnam anga inchhala hnam thuthlung an buai-pui dan leh inlarna leh thilmak hmanga kan buai nasat thin dan a ngaihtuah a. Pawl hrang hrangte chuan zawlnei hran nei veka rinna a neih phah a. Mahse, an thupuan a inpersan nasatzia a hriat chuan anawl erawh chu a thuhmun theiin a ring lo. Mahse, chuti chung pawha mahni tana tha tura ngaia zawlneiho thupuan apiang mai amenpui tam tak anawm chu mak a ti a. 'Pawl chhuak' tia hmusit a, chilchhak tak napho zinga an thupuan maksak pui mai tuipui anawm leh thei thin chu inhmeah lo a ti em em a ni.

Sunday School Hall bula a kal lai chuan thalai rualin thiam tak maia "Kan ram Krista kan pe" an ti thup thup chu a bengah a ri a, thlamuanthlak a ti a. Hlawh um miah lova sikserh vei hlauhawmna leh thih hlauhawmna hmuna thalai missionary tam tak mai an pen chhuak lai chu a mitthlaah an lo

lang a. Pathian thu awih, corrupt theihna dinhmuna ding chung a thianghlim taka awm tam tak an la awm avang chuan Baala hmaa thingthi ngai lo chuti zozai awm chuan a thlamuan a, hmanhmawh lutuk lo chuan a kal a.

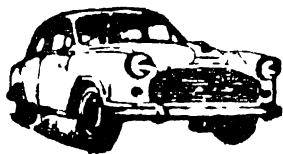


YMA hall tura an rel, concrete khir uar mai a kal pelh lai chuan sorkarah contract hna an hmuh hlah chuan an sak zawh theih mai a ring a. Central YMA office ropuizia leh Press an enkawl that dan a ngaihtuah a, branch tina concrete in chhawng an neih hunah chuan khawtlang nun an siamthat mai beiseina a neih phah hial a ni. Forest office hlui a kal pelh lai chuan sorkarin ramsa a humhalh chungchang a ngaihtuah a, YMA puihnaa silai tung an tamzia leh ram pum a bual hneh dan a ngaihtuah a. Mahse, sa chi hrang hrangte avanga thingtlang paho te buh leh bal a riral nasat phah hlah chuan IPC dan hmanga compensation (zâng-nadawmna) an dil mai hlahna a nei a.

Tlawmngai pawl fakawmzia a ngaihtuah a, IPC dan hmang miah lova sorkar an tanpui nasatzia a hriat chuan chhuanawm a ti tak meuh meuh a ni. Khawtlang nun siamthat tuma IPC dan kalh ni ngeia

a rin, zu zuar ru leh drugs zuar ru leh khawtlanga mi hnawksak an dona lama IPC dan hmanga court case awrhtir an nih a, an ui chuang kal leh ngawk ngawk thin chu mak a ti a. Hnam dan nei lo hnam, hnam dan awm lohna rama hnam nun chepzia leh luhaithlakzia a ngaihtuah a. Zoramah chuan Mizo dan ni lovin IPC dan kan hman ber a, Mizo dan ni miah lo - IPC dan zawk a ni kan hman ni. Hnam dana tlangchil leh ensan chu khawvel thang zel nen a inmil lo ni berin a hria a, hma kan sawn ta hle ni berin a ngai a. A buaipui em em hnam dan chu thing a ti a, a hlah em em IPC dan chu changkang a ti rilru ta hle a ni.

Dawrkawn a thlen chuan vai bungraw hâlna vâp ni awm tak a hmu a, kohhran hruaitu chu ni ve se lungchhevankaia tah tak a nap a 'Nangmah i inhmangaih angin' tih châng bung lehngal chu a rilruah a lo lut a, mahni aia hnamdang hmangaih thu ang lo riauva ngaihna a nei a. Mahse, chang khat em pawh tling lo chu ngaihtuah chhunzawm tlakah a ngai lo.



Chutia ho tak taka ngaihtuah chung a kal lai chuan Car dumpawlin chak takin arawn su thawi

thuak a. An eiruk a ni ang a, mi thawh hma chuhin hmanhmawh taka tlanbo an tuni em maw ni dawn chu aw, a ti a. Mahse, an eiruka inchhawng sang pui mai an sak nia a rin a hmuh chuan a ngaihna hre lovin a hawi a hawi a.

Kawng kama Aids hlauhawmzia intar a hmuh chuan mipat hmeichhiatna chungchanga nun fimkhur a tulzia a hrechhuak a, a chhan leh a hlauhawmzia a lo ngaihtuah thin te chu a rilrua a lo thar tha leh ta a.\*

Mipat hmeichhiatna kawngah hian ngaihdan pathum a awm niin a ngai a. Kristian inzirtirna ah chuan Pathian thil siam tha a tih em em leh a duh dana hman tur a ni a. Sual pumpelh hleih theih loh anga ngai an awm a. Thenkhat chuan hlimblawp leh nawmchenna satliah mai niin an ngai thung. Mizo zingah a thiangezau zawnga ngaihdan hi a lian sawt hle. Serh leh sang, pawl leh pawl lo a awm ta meuh lo. Mualphona leh hmingchhiatna a nep a, kan tladah ta niin a lang.

---

\* Dt. 16.5.1987-a Synod Social Front-in Seminar an buat-saiha "Sex (a chhan leh a hnatawh dan)" thupui hmanga ka paper atanga lakchhuah a ni.





Tunhma chuan an hun laia thihna rapthlak theihtawp, sakei seh chu uirete thihna tura ruat a ni a, an thlan sakeiin a hai duh tiin an la insawi-thaih ta cheu. Pa-fa inggaih chu khawtlang tawrh khawp - khaw khenna tling biala ngaih a ni. Hmeichhe pawngsual chu nupui hnawn phahna a ni a, hmingchhiatna a tling tak meuh thin. Sawn pai pawh pasal hnawnna leh hming hliauna namen lo tak a ni. Mi hur chu 'Mi hur zawn' an ti a, tlang-val rualin mualpho theihtawpin an pawl rawn thin a, chhungte tan huata lak a thianga lo. Thangchhuah tluk biala nula ngaih an ngaihlut lai kha chuan nula ngaih a harsa thawkhat hle ang.

Lehkhabu, video leh cinema bian min chiahpiah nasa em em ta a. Sumdawnna an ni a, a hlawkna umin mi hip nan mipat hmeichhiatna lam pawh an uar sawt hle. Kan hmuh leh kan briatte bian sualah min hruai lut a ni ber. Milem bu tenawm pui pui, zahmawh bu leh a chhe zawnga riru kaihruai thei lehkhabu a tam a, kan chhiar nasa a, Video a pung a,

zahmawh 'film' leh rilru hruai khawlo thei a tam a. Cinema 'film' tam berte lah mipat hmeichhiatna lam tawktarha hmanga buatsaih an ni a. Advertisement lah chu a dang chuang lo. Research leh survey mumal neih a ni rih lo nain heng sumdawnna thilte hian mipat hmeichhiatna kawngah kan ngaihdaan a hruai sualin min tichhia niin a lang.

Damdawi lama thiamna sang ta hian venereal disease hlauhna a tinep a. Hmeichhiain 'safe period' an bre tham a, an huangtau phah. Fa neih mualpho hlauhna a nep a, nau tihtlak kan thiam ta a. Sor-kar lahin 'birth control' hmangin theihtawp a lo chhuah ve sek a. Nau titla (1966—1986) 2943 zinga a tam zawk chu Kristian nula an ni. Hmanraw (users) hmanga fa nei lo tura phi sek (1966—1986) 67603 zingah nula leh tlangval eng zah tak awm pek maw? Chhang tikhhatna (IUD) hmangtu (1966—1986) 12342 lai kan ramah an awm bawk. Heng hmanruate hi bawrsawm vang leh nu nunna chhan nana awmze nei taka hman a nih chuan a duhawm hle a. Mahse, sual thup nan leh sualna tihpunlun nana kan hmang thin erawh hi chu a paw tak meuh a ni. Kan zalen phah a, kan huangtau phahin kan sual phah nasa hle a ni.

Kohhran hruaitute zingah hun tawng leh khawvel danglam zel mila khawsak sawimawi an tam a. Khawvel nena insiam rem nana hmang zuiin sual leh dik lo palzam leh ngaihhuathiam phah a ni bawk. Koh-

bran hi mite chia leh tha hriatna vawng himtu leh an moral enkawltu a ni a. Mahse, he mawhphurhna pawimawh tak hi a hlen chhuak zo ta lo. Kohhran tbianghlimna, zahawmna leh huaisenna a nep ta. Kan pawisak lohte hi an pawisakawm lutuk a, kan ngaimawh loh thil tam takte hi an ngaimawhawm lutuk ta. Hei hian sualna tam tak bakah mipat hmeichhiatna kawnga sualna a tipunlun.

Nun phuartu pawimawh tak Kohhran chak tawh loh bakah khawtlang nun phuara vawngtu a derthawng ta bawh. Tunhma chuan mahni khuaah an awm chawt a, mi leh sa an inhriain an inpawh em em a. Mi an inmamawh tlang a, an inpawisa bawh. Lal leh khawtlang hruaitute thu pawh a kawi a ngila zawm a ni a, an pawisa em em thin. Tunah chuan awmna a mumal hlei thei ta lo a, zin veivah lah a tam. Mi leh sa kan inbre lo a, kan inmamawh ta meuh hlawm lo. Mahni kea dingin mahni kawng kawngah kan peng theuh a ni ber mai. Inpawisakna a nep ta. Hlahna ata kan zalen a, pawisak kan nei ta bar lo. Hei hian mipat hmeichhiatna lama sualna a titam.

Kum 1966 atanga buaina leh harsatna avang khan kan nun a khawlo nasa em em. Rilru leh taksa lama harsatna chi tinreng maiin min tuam a. Kan nun a him lova, kan rilru a thlamuang lo em

em a. Hlimna leh muanna, zalenna leh thawvenna kan thlahlel a. Kan nun khawbarna, manganna leh beidawnnate chuan sualna dang tam tak bakah mipat hmeichhiat nawmchennaah min hruai lut niin a lang.

A hmei a pa, a pui a pangin zu leh drugs kan rui a ni ta ngawt mai. Ruih theih thil hian insumna leh pawisakna a tinep a. Zahna leh fimkhurna lakah min tizalen bawk. Kohbrava harbna lo thleng thin pawh hian khurbing a paw chhuak fo a, ruih theih thil reng reng hi a chbe zawnga hman a nih chuan a hlauhawm em em vek mai.

Hmeichhe dinhmun kan chawi kang a, mipa zahawmna, ngaihsanna leh chungnunna a tlahniam ta. Kristian chhungkuua thuneitu ber pawh nu emaw fate emaw an ni ta nawk mai. Hmeichhe hnathawk an pung a, naupang sual an pung. Nu leh pa tam takin an fate an ngam lo a, an thunnn tha thei hek lo. In lam ngaihsak hman lo leh fate enkawl hman lo khawpa kohbran, khawtlang leh ei zawna lama inhmang ral kan tam ta. Thununna tha dawng lo naupang chuan thununna hlutzia an bre lo a, mahni inthununna an tlachham thin. Hei hian sualna dang tam tak bakah mipat hmeichhiatna lama sualna a thlen thin. Kristian chhungkua kan din dan leh kan kalpui dan fel tawh lo hian namen lovin min tichbia niin a lang.

Mipa leh hmeichhia kan innel a, kan inkuah nawk nawk a, kan inpawm thual thual a, chintawk awm lo lekin kan infiam fo thin. Hmeichhia a itawm thei ang berin an inchei a, mipa lah inti mipa takin an inchei a. Zanah chbuaahna apui a tamin kan chhuak nasa em em hlawm a. Hotel leh restaurant a pung a, zin veivah kan uar ta bawk a. 'Chance' kan ngah em em ta mai. Thlemna a hau-tak theihtawp a, invenna a nep theihtawp niin a lang.

Ei zawнна avang leh thil dang vanga nupa awm dun loh hi uire phahna a ni fo. Kum iatam hleih lutuk hi nupa inhman tawнна lama harsatna thlentua ni thei a. Chhangchhiat hnua nu an inthlahdah a, an pasalte tiblungawi loh vanga inthenna leh uirena hi thil awm thei tak a ni bawk. Nupa inthenna leh uirena hi a chhan a tam hle. Inkaih-hruaina leh inzirtirna tha kan dawng tawk lo ni pawhin a lang. A chhan kan sawi takte hi mumal taka chhui chian a ni rih lo a, kan chhiatpui dun pawh chiangin sawi theih a ni rih lo. Engpawhnise, kan sawi takte khi a chhan tam tak zinga thenkhat chu an ni chuan a lang.

Mipat hmeichhiatna hman dik loh hi rilru, taka leh thlarau lam chhiatna hial a ni a. Hnam mawiho zingah pawh mipat hmeichhiatna pawlawh taka hman chu an rethei a, an tawpin an brisel lo

em em a; dam pawh an dam rei lo. Mihring phuar khawmtu - inhmangaihna te, inkhawngaihna te, induhsakna te, inrintawonate a bo phah a. Khawtlanga harsatna lian tak tak - sawn neih te, fa tihlak te, venereal disease te, nupa inthen te, chhungkaw tlak-balna leh naupang sual tam tak lo awm chhan hi mipat hmeichhiatna kawnga sualna vang a ni.

Mipat hmeichhiatna hman dik loh avangin in-chhirna, pawt tihna leh inthiamlohna neih a ni thin a. Nun beidawna a thlen thin a, hlimna leh lawmna a bo phah bial. Mipat hmeichhiatna lama ngaihnan dik lo neih a ni a, mahni inggaihnepea leh insitna hial a ni thin. Zirlai tam takin an zirlai an chhonzawm theih loh phah a. Taihmakna, rinawma leh thianghlimna laka min tibrang thintu a ni. Mi hmuhsit leh ngaihnepe hlawh bakah hmingchhiatna leh mualphona a ni a. Khawtlengah leh kohhranah dinhmunin a chhiat phah bial. Inneih hmaa mipat hmeichhiatna hman dik lo chuan nupa hlimna leh inpawh tak takna an nei nep dah a. Inpumpkhatna leh inrintawna a nep thin. Inrinhlelhna leh inthlimna a thlen fo niin a ngai a.

Tui letin khawvel mi zawng zawng (Novate chhung tel lovin) a tihboral chhan kha Pathian fate leh mihring fate mipat hmeichhiatnaa an kal sual vang a ni a. Pathian thu ni lova a nupui thu

zawma Abrahaman a bawihnu laka fa a neih vangin chhungkaw buaina nasa tak leh thlahte thlenge inhuatna a thleng a. Sodom leh Gomora khawpui boral chhan chu mipat hmeichhiatnaa an sual vang a ni. Amanuel a farnu Tamari a pawngsual vangin inhuatna leh phuba laknain a zui a. Beliara fate hurna chuan Israel mi leh Benjamin mite indona thlenin sing tam takin an boral phah. Lal Davida, Solomona leh Samsonate chhiatna th'entu chu mipat hmeichhiatna hman dik loh vang a ni. Josefa chuan "....engtin nge be sual lian tak bi tiin Pathian chungah thil ka uhsual theih ang?" tiin a tlanchhiatsan thung Mipat hmeichhiatna lama sual lem lote hi Pathian tih vanga invawng thianghlum kan ni hlawm ang em aw... Mipat hmeichhiatna hman dik loh bi taksa, thindlung leh thlarau chhiatna leh boralna a lo ni, tiin a ngaihtuah chhunzawin a.

Mipat hmeichhiatna hman khawloh hlauhawmzia a ngaihtuah lai chuan Aids-in khawvel ni a suat nasat'zia a hrechhuak a. Zorama VIP ropuizia leh VIP neuh pawh hlau lo Aids hlauhawmzia a ngaihtuah lai chuan VIP nih a chakna pawh chu a nêp ta sawt a. Mirethei ration card dik leh dik loh endika sorkar inpek zawhzia chu ropui a ti a. Kudam atanga VIP buhfai leh chini bag chhuak hum hum thin a ngaihtuah lai chuan VIP nih chu a chak leh hnahnawh a. VIP leh VIP te chu inhmangaih

thiam tak leh induhsak thiam tak mai niin a ngai a, a ngaisang em em ta mai a. Mi rettheiho an inhmangaih lohzia leh an inhuat dan a ngaihtuah leh a, ar ru leh chhangthawp ru zima an vir hut hut laia ciruka ualau taka in chhawng ropui tak an sakte zah tak maia kal pel zut zut thin ni berin a ngai ta hial a. Engpawh ni se, tu pawh ni se, VIP nih a, electric eng hmuh that a, dan leh thunna pumpelh theih a nih dawn chuan a manhla thawkhat hlein a ngai ta a.

Tleirawl pahnih exercise laa a lam pana lo tlan a hmuh lai chuan tun hma lama thalaite harsatna\* a lo ngaihtuah thin te chu a hre chhuak leh ta a, bmanhmawh taka kal chung chuan a ngaihtuah chhonzawm leh ta a.

Thalai mipa 125 leh hmeichhia 71 chanchin chhuina a ni a. Chung mite chu mi chi hrang hrang 'thalai' huap kim thei ang zawnga ruahman a ni a. Ruih theih thila inhnambhawih mi 88 lai an ni a. Hei bakah hian ruih theih thil tih nasat vanga enkawl mek mi 43 (mipa) chanchin chhui tel a ni bawh.

---

\* Thalaite Nun Kawng, Synod Publication Board-in 1990-a a chhuaha ka paper "Thalaite Harsatna" hmanga chhuiin YHAI Essay Competition, 1986-a ka buatsaih chu hetah hian dah a nie.



**AN SUAL CHHAN :** Kan thalaite hian ruih theih thila kan dinhmun an thlir dan hi a him tawk lo em em a ni. Mi 182 chhanna atanga a lan dan chuan kan la him thawkhata ngai chu 33 an ni a, a zahve vel him lova ngai chu 73 an ni a, a tam zawk him lova ngai chu 76 an ni. Mi tam tak him lova an ngaih hi chuan tih ve mai pawt tih lohna an nei theiin a rinawm a. Tin, zu hi in thiam chuan pawt ti lo 32 an awm a, tha lova ngai 68 leh pawt leh suala ngai 96 an ni. Kum 20 bnuai lam hian an pawisa nêp bik bawk. An ngaimawh loh vanga zu in ta mai mai an thahnem thei viauin a rin theih bawk. An zu in chhan zawhna chhangtu 45 te chhanna chu hetiang hi a ni.

Nupa kara fel lo	=	1
Nu leh pa nena an inkar fel lo	=	2
Ngaihzwang nena an inkar fel lo	=	7
Thiltiha tluan loh vang	=	15
Thiante tihluh	=	20

**Synod Rescue Home-a** an enkawl mekte tih chhan chu hei hi a ni

Thiante vang	=	32
Intihblim nana ti	=	18
Hna lama harsatna	=	14
Chhin ve duh vang	=	10
Riltu natna neih vang	=	2

A chhan nia an ngaih ngun taka chhut chuan rilru natna an neih vanga ruih theih thil ti an tam em em mai. Ruih theih thil an ngaih dan hi a dik hlel niin a rin theih. Rilru na tihdam nana ngai an awm a, hlimna emaw ti an awm a, a'pawi theih dan leh a that lohzia an hre tawk lo hi a chhan bul tak niin a lang.

Ruih theih thil tite hi ruih theih ti lote nena khaikhinin an dinhmun a hniam zawk. Tum bulbal nei lo an thahnem em em a ni. Ruih theih tih vanga enkawl ngai mi 43 te chanchin bik chhuinaah chuan tum bulbal neia inngai 15 lek an awm. Tum bulbal nei lo, a tla chawpa khawsa ve mai maite hian sualna kawnga kal an awlsam bik tih a lang a. Thian-te tih luih vanga ruih theih ti an thahnem viau hi a chhan kan chhui chuan mahnia ding nghet zo lo, mite tih ang leh mite duh anga khawsa ve mai mai, nun nghet lo hi a bul ni theiin a lang. Mahni tha tih leh duh dana ding ngam lo leh ding hleitheih lo khawpa mize hnuaihnuung neiho hi sual tura thlem thluk an awlsam bik thin. Kan thalaite hian dawm-kân an mamawh hle niin a lang.

Mi 196 chanchin ka chhuinaah chuan mipa 11 lekin zuk leh hmuam an ti lo. Kan thalaite hian zuk leh hmuam an ti nasa em em a ni. Insûmna kan tlachham a, pawisak kan nei tlem a, hei hian

sualna kawng dang dangah pawh min bruai thei hlein a rinawm. Insûm theihna tlakchham vang te, mahni invawn felna kawnga kan hniam vangte hian soal kawngah nasa takin kan pen niin a lang.

Kan thalaite hi an tum a sang lo em em bawh. Mi pangngai niha lungawi an tam ber a. An tum a hniam a, mi tih ang leh mi awm anga awm ve mai mai duhna an nei hi an soal chhan ni theiin a lang. Rilru hniam hian inthlahdahna leh nun uluk lohna a hring a. Mahni hlutna leh invawn thatna lamah an hniam phah a. Ruih theih thil ti mi hi an tum a hniam zawk hle a ni.



Tangkaina leh pawimawhna an nei that loh hian mite ngaihsak nih ve theih nana suahsual rawngbawl ta mai mai an awm duh viau. Kan thalaite hian mahni kea din tumna leh tangkai tumna an nei chau

em em a. Hei hian nun sualah nasa takin a hroai  
 luh ngei a rinawm. Ruih theih thil tih vanga en-  
 kawl mek mi 43 chanchin ka chhuinaah phei ehuan  
 chhungkuaa tangkaina nei lem lo leh tangkai lo 30  
 zet an awm a, khawtlanga tangkaina nei lem lo leh  
 tangkai lo 38 lai an awm a, kohhrana tangkaina nei  
 lem lo leh tangkai lo 40 zet an ni. Tangkaina leh  
 pawimawhna nei lova an awm mai mai hian sualah  
 an lut niin a lang. Mahni kea din chu sawi loh,  
 awm ve mai mai leh awmze nei lova khawsa mai  
 maite hi an thathnem viau chuan kan ramah sua<sup>na</sup>  
 a pung zelin a rin theih.

Kristiannain kan nun a hneh viau nachungin  
 kan thalaite nunah Kristianna a lut thuk tawk lovin  
 sua<sup>na</sup> a tihpunlun nasa niin a lang baw<sup>k</sup>. Pathian  
 tihna leh pawisakna an tlachham a, Bible zirtirna  
 nena inmil lo tawpin ngaihdan leh duhdan an nei hi  
 sua<sup>na</sup> kawnga an kal chhan lian tak chu a ni thei  
 baw<sup>k</sup> a.

Kristian chhungkua kan din dan dik lo leh  
 chhungkuaa kristianna kan la lut tawk lo hi a  
 chhan niin a lang. Kohhran bel lote hi sua<sup>na</sup>  
 kawnga an kal nasa bik a, Kristian chhungkaw tha  
 lo atanga lo chhuakte hi sua<sup>na</sup>ah an kal nasa baw<sup>k</sup>.  
 Pathian pawlhona leh tihna nei tha chhungkua  
 atanga lo chhuakte chu sua<sup>l</sup> lakab an him deuh niin

ka ngai. Kristiannain an duhzawng leh an ngaih-dan a tidanglam pha lo hi tunlai thalaite nun sualna chhan lian tak niin a lang.

Ruih theih thil an tih chhan kan sawi takte ang bawk khan mipat hmeichhiatna lama an sual chhan hi an ngaih-dan him tawk lo a ni. zu in aiin nula-tlangval ngaih pawisa lo an tam zawk. Hei pheih chu a mak viau. Pawisakna an nei loh chuan suala tluk lub chu an hlat lo em em a ni. A bikin kum 20 hnuai lamin nula-tlangval ngaih an pawisa lo zual.

Kan dinhmun an thlir dan a him lo em em bawk. Mipat hmeichhiat kawngah hian kan la him thawkhata ngai 49 an nih laiin a zahve lai him lova ngai 62 an awm a, a tam zawk him lova ngai chu 73 an ni. Heti khawpa kan him lo nia an ngaih hi chuan lo chesual pawh ni se, inthiam lohna an nei nêp hle ang a, chetsual pawh tih lohna an nei lian thei hle bawk ang. An ngaih-dan him lo hian sualah a hnuai lut nasa thei viauvia a rin thei.

Tin, ruih theih thil leh mipat hmeichhiat kawnga sualna hi a inzawm tlat niin a lang bawk. Ruih theih ti 70 zingah 48 zet chuan nula an ngai a. Ruih theih ti lo 40 zingah nula ngai 3 lek an awm. Ruih theih tih vanga enkawl ngai mi 43 zingah mi

pakhat chauh nula ngai lo a awm. Ruih theih thil hian sual pawisak lohna a neihtir a, sualah a hruai lut niin a lang.

Mipat hmei chhiatna lama an chetsual chhan an chhanna chu hei hi a ni-

Pawngsual	= 1
Ruih theih thil tih vang	= 13
Innêl luat vang	= 16
Mahni duh thu	= 23

Mi 53 chhanna atanga enin nula-tlangval ngaih an pawisak lohzia a lang Chiang em em a ni. Pawng sual hi ruih theih thil tih vang a ni thei a, innêl luat vang a ni thei a, tlangval sual tawn vang a ni thei a, nula buan chak lo tawn vang pawh a ni thei bawk. Innêl luat vang tih pawh hi chesual kbawpa innêl an pawisak loh vang a ni thei a, kan inkawm dan leh kan innel dan hi a lutuk a ni tih a lang thei bawk.

Engpawhnise, inzirtirna leh inkaiahhruaina tha an dawng tawh lo hle tih a hriat a. Tunlai hunah chuan lehkhabu chi hrang hrang a tam ta a, video leh cinema-ah kawngdik lova hruai thei thil hmuh tur a tam bawk a. Kan zin zau a, ram dang chanchin leh an khawsak dan kan hre tam ta a. Kan thalai-te hian sualna lam hi an hre hnem em em a ni.

Damdawi lama thiamna nasa ta hian mipat hmeichhiatna lama sualna a tipunlun niin a lang. Research beia an chhuinaah chuan kum 1978 leh 1985 inkar khan kun tin nau titla (record chauh) 367 ang a ni a (Mizoramah). Heng zinga a tam zawk hi nula an ni. Tichuan, kan nulate hian heti khawpa nau an tihtlak chuan an him lo nasa tin a lang thei nghal mai a. Damdawi lama thiamna hmangin an mualpho lo thei a. Insam vangia nau pai lovin an awm thei a. Safe period an hriat vangin mualpho hlau lovin an chesual thei bawk. Heng thilte hian nasa takin mipat hmeichhiat kawnga sualna a tizual niin a lang.

Tunhma huna lal leh tlangval rual hlahawm tak kha an awm ta lova. Tunah chuan hlah tur an awm fumfe ta lo. Pathian tihna an neih loh va, mihring an hlah bawk loh chuan chetsual a hlah-awm nêp lo thei lo.

Tunhma angin mualphothlak a ni ta lo bawk. Nun vawngtu tha kan tlachham hian nasa takin sualah min hruai lut niin a lang.

Remchang a tam ta. Hmun fianrial leh remchang a tam a, mi hmuh lohva chetsual theihna kawng a inhawng zau ta a. Hotel leh hmun remchang a tam a, lirthai lo tam ta hian hmun fianrial

pan a tiaw sam em em baw. Zin kan uar tulh tulh a, zinna lamah mi hmuh leh briat loh vah. sualna remchang kan ngah ta hi a chhan ni theiin a lang baw. Kan zalen em em a, kan zalenna kan hmang thiam lo tih theih pawh a ni ang chu. Heng thilte hi suala min bruaite langsar tak chu an niin a lang.

Chhungkaw tlabal leh awmna veng zir loh vangin sualna kawng a inhawng baw thin. Chhungkaw inenkawlina tha neih lohna atangin misual an chhuak tam zel a ni. Nu leh pa zahawinna leh hlauhawmna a tlahniam nasa em em a Chhungkuaa awmho pawh a remchan loh dan a tam ta mai. Lehkha zir vang leh hnathawhna thil avangin kan awmkhawm hlei thei lo fo. Chhungkuaah ei zawngtu ber pa an nih loh takah hian nu lalna chhungkua te, fate thuneihna chhungkua te a awm tam ta tulh tulh a. Hei hian chhungkaw inenkawlina tha a tichhia a, naupangin an tuar baw.

Dika an ngaih dik lo te, thaa an ngaih tha lo te, an pawisak loh pawisak tur thil tam tak kan sawi ta a. Hengte hi pawisa a, thlir dan dika an thlir theih nan chhungkuaa tan lak bakah kawng hrang hranga tan lak a tul. Inzirtirna leh inkaih-bruaina tha an mamawh. An naupan lai atanga nu leh paten ngunthlek taka an zirtir a, an kaihruai a tul a, zirtirtu leh khawtlang bruaite leh sorkar leh



kohhran pawhin hna a ngah thei hle dawn a ni. A hmasa berin inzirtirna leh kaibhruaina tha uar hi a tihreh dan tha niin a lang.



Chhungkaw inenkawlina lam hi kawng tha tak a nih avangin uar a tul a. Ei zawinna lo danglam leh thiamna kawnga hmeichhe lo sang chho ta hian chhungkuuaa thuneihna inkhai chhawng tha tak kha a su chhe ta a. Hei hi siamthat a tul. Chhungkaw discipline kengkawhtu atan nu ai chuan pa an pawimawh fo. Mipa chu tharum ngah leh chak, hlahuawm zawk an nih avangin nu an lala thu an neih lutuk chuan naupang enkawlina kawngah harsatna a awm thin. A bikin mipa naupang hian nute chu an hlau lovin an pawisa lo thuai thin. Hei vang hian ei zawngtu chu nu ni mah se, discipline lekkawh kawngah pate hian hma an lak a, tan an khawh lehzual hi tleirawlho siamthat nana tangkai tak a nih a rinawm.

Lekhabu tha leh video film tha naupang entir a, a tha lo laka ven a tul. Sorkar pawhin dan khauih tak lekkawha nun tichhe thei thil a khuahkhirh chuan a ziaawm theiin a rinawm. Ruih theih thil pawh hi sorkarin a do tak meuh a, mipuiin kan puih chuan nasa takin a rem thei bawh. Tin, naupang tam tak enkawltu zirtirtute hian mawh an phur nasa em em a, tun aiin an nun siam kawngah hma la nasa lehzuai thei se a tangkai em em ang. Kohhran pawhin Kristian nun tha inzirtir kan uar a hun. Piantharna kan buaipui tluk hiala kristian nun tha ka uar chuan a tangkai hlein a rinawm. Kan kristianna hian biak in pel thei se. Mahni inchhung, mahni pindan, mahni hnathawhna leh awmna hmun tinah kristiannain min umzui zel theih dan kawng dapa sawi uar a hun niin a lang.

Thalaite sualna chhan langsar tak chu tihtur neih loh vang leh tangkaina leh pawimawhna neih loh hi a ni. An naupan laiin nu leh pain chanpual siamsak a, tihtur leh hna pek a; enkawl a tul. Pawimawha inggai leh tangkaia inggai thei khawpa chher a tul. Chhungkuua mi tangkai ni thei tura inchherna hian kohhran leh khawtlanga mi tangkai chher chhuahna a hril a. Mawhpurhna leh hna in-siamsak kawngah hian sorkarah leh kohhranah pawh tih tur a tam ang.

Tum bulbal leh ingghahna nei thei turin nu leh paten kawng an dap nasat a tul. An têt laiin an mizia zira kawm leh an tui zawng tuipui a, tum bulbal nei thei tur zawnga kaihhruai a tul. Zirtirtute hian tum bulbal nei thei tura naupang an enkawl a ngai a ni. An thil tumte zawh fo a tul a, tum bulbal neih tulzia hrilh pawh a sâwt bawk. An zirlai mai zirtir lova an nun chher tha zawnga kaihhruaina kawng dap a hun.

Nun nghet lo hi kan chbiatpui nasa niin a lang a. Mahnia din ngbehna leh mahni duh zawng ti ngam a, mahni duh loh thil ti lo ngam tura an têt lai atanga inkaihhruai that a tangkai a. He thil ti tur hi chuan taihmak a tul hlein a rinawm. Dam chhan nei thei tur leh awmze neia nung thei tura enkawl hi education tum a ni a. He thilah hian nasa lehzualin zirtirtu leh roreltute hian kawng an dap a hun em em a ni. Mi tih ang ti ve mai lova, mahni ngaihtuahna hmanga mahni duh zawng leh tha tih zawng dap thei tura enkawl an nih chuan sual tam tak lakah an him a beiseiawm.

Innêlna leh zalenna hi a tha em em nachungin chintawk neih thiam a tul. Kan infiam dan leh kan nunphung mumal lo lutuk hi ngaimawh a hun. Hun bi neia thiltih leh awmze neia thiltih ngaihsan kan mamawh. Fiamthu leh inkawm danah pawh hian tun aia thianghlim leh mumala kan nun a ngai.

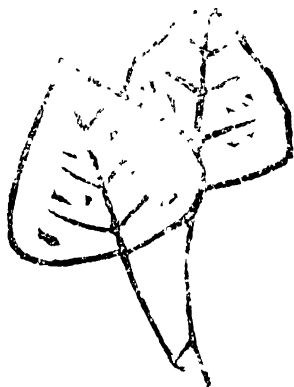
Insumna kawnga kan hniam em em hi ngaih-mawh a hun hle. Kan nun brim brim thlirin pawisak leh ngaimawh kan nei chau. 'A pawilo' 'Ni mai rawh se'... tih liam mai mai kan ching. Hei hian sual tam tak ti turin min hruai khawlo a ni. Pawi leh pawilo, ngaihmawh tur leh ngaihmawh loh tur thliar lova a nuam leh kan duhzawng ngawt buaipui hi sualna kawnga min hnuk luttu niin a lang a, awmze neia kan nun a pawimawh tak meuh a ni.

Sum leh pai lak luh dan leh a hman dan uluk thiam a pawimawh. Kan hai bawrh bawrh a, kan theh buan buan a nih chuan kan tan a pawibakah midang tan pawh a pawithei a ni. Kan sum dinhmun mila khawsak thiam inzirtir te, kan dinhmun mila khawsak thiam te, kan neibchhun tangkai taka hman dan thiamte hi kan mamawh em em a ni.

Mi hausa, corrupt takte hi ngaisang lo ila. Ruih theih thil ti mi ngainêp thei ila, mi dik leh rinawm chawimawi thei ila, kan ziaawm sawt ang. Chutiang ti thei tur chuan mi tha fak nachang hriat a ngai a, chawimawi thiam a tul.

Ruih theih thil ti mi chu ngainêpin a zuar-tute amusitin ngainêp ila, misualah ngai tlang thei ila a sawt ang. Inzirtir kan hun ta hle a, kawng

hrang hranga tan lak kan mamawh. Sual leh dik lo hi a nihna inhrilh fo va, sual huua ngaimawh tura inzirtir tam luat a awmin a lang lo. Kan sual-zia sawi vak vak aiin sual that lohzia leh a pawizia sawi hi a him zawk a, kan uar a tul.



Kan politics khelh dan hi apui anawiin kan buaipui chiam a. Hei hian rah chhe tak a thlen avangin sawisel uar ila, phek beih loh dan kawng dap a tul bawk. A huhova thiltih tam lutuk hi tlem tlema tihreh kan tum a hun. Hei hian sualna kawngah naupang a hruai a, an hun tha tam tak an khawhral phah bawk.

Thalaite sualna tihreh dan kawng chu sawi sen loh khawpa tam a awm ang. Engpawhnise, pawl hrang hrang leh thuneitute tangruah kawng dap hi a tul thin a. Mahni theihna kawng theuh dap thiam a, kawng tha zawh nachang hre tura infuih a tul.

Heng atan hian lehkhabu, chanchinbu, radio leh thil dang dang hman a tul ang.

Sual ngaimawh lo chung a kan do chuan a rêm lo vang. Sual haw lova kan do chuan kan hlawhchham ang a, kan tipunlun lek fang ang. A pawimawh ber chu tih tak zeta tih a ni. A veia vei mai a sawt lo fo. Sawi tshuh leh zia k tshuh aini a tih tih, tih tak meuhva tih, tur pawh huama beih, thei-tawpa kawng dapa thahnemngai taka beih a tul a, a sawt. Takna tel ngei ni thei se, engti kawng pawhin a sawtin a tangkai bik.

Kan thalaite harsatna sukiang turin theihna kan nei a, kan mawh liau liau a ni. Mahni tan, ram leh hnam tan pawh tul leh pawimawh a ni. Rilru leh thinlung taka kawng kan dapa kan tih tak tak hian kan theihna chu tem mah se a rah seng tur a awm thin. Chuvangin kan sawi tekte tihlawhtling tur hian keimah ka pawimawh a ni, ka tibtur a ni iin rilru siamin hma la ila a hlawhtlin theih a rinawm. A chhan bulbal tak dap chhuak tura kawng dap a, buaipui a tul. Thalai, suala tlute dawmkanna kawng dap a ngai a, suala an tluk lohna tura tnpui a ngai. Invenna hna hi a pawimawh leh tangkai zual bik chu a ni. Midang phut leh beisei mai lova mahni hma tshuhva tan kan lak ngbal zawngin kawng a awm a, beisei a sang a, kan hlawhchham bawh hek lovang.

A rilru a hmanhmawh em em mai a, an in aṅga a chhuak kha chak takin tlan chu ni se Zorama chu a kaihthawh tawh a ring a. Mahse, Dawrkawn aṅang chuan chak tak pawhin tlan se a tum anga lma chuan a kaihthawh hman a ring tawh lo. A rilru a hmanhmawh em avang chuan tlan awm tak niin a ngai a, chak vak lo chuan kawi khat zet chu inthiamlo tak chung chuan a tlan leh thlarawk a

JL High School peng a thlen chuan ṭhalaite pawimawhzia a ngaihtuah a, tun hma lam aṅga a lo ngaihtuah fo thin a nih avang chuan khawvel neitu an nihzia chu a ngaihtuah ta a.\*

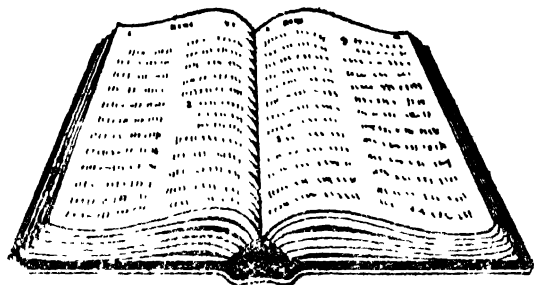
Dik tak maw ?

Sam 21:1 chhiar phawt teh ang : Leilung leh a chhunga thil awm zawng zawng hi Lalpa ta a ni a, kbawvel leh a chhunga chengte nen hian. Hei hi Pathian thu a ni.

Kan thupui chu “Khawvel-ṭhalaite ta” a ni a. Hei ve thung hi chu Mizoram Kristian Thalai Pawl Central hruaitute thu chhuak a ni. Kan tnpui leh Pathian thu chu a inkalh rau mai. Saal tura thlem-naa inhruai luhna kawng a ni thei mai lo maw ?

---

\* Kum 1986-a Central KTP in “Khawvel, ṭhalaite Ta” thupui hmanga essay competition an buatsaiha ka ziak a ni.



Genesis 1:27,28 chhiar leh ang hmiang : Ti-chuan, Pathianin ama anpuin mihring a siam a, Pathian anpui ngeiin a ni a siam ni; mipaah leh hmeichhiaah a siam a ni. Tin, Pathianin anmahni mal a sawm a : Pathian vekin an hnenah “Chi tam tak thlaha lo pungin, leilung hi luah khat ula, in thu thuin awmtir rawh u; tuifinriata sangha chungah te, chungleng sava chungah te, thil nung leia bawkvaka kal zawng zawng chungah te thu nei baw rawh u” a ti a. Mihringte chu khawvela rorel turin Pathianin thuneihna sang tak a pe a, kan thupui pawhin sualah em zawng min la hruai lut lo niin a lang.

Mahse, kan thupui chu “Khawvel-Thalaite ta” a ni a. Mizoram Kristian Thalai Pawl chuan kum 13 atanga kum 40 inkar hi THALAI anga a pawm a ni a, keini pawhin kan pawm ve mai ang chu. Kum 13 hnuai lam chu NAUPANG kan ti ang a, kum 40 chung lam etawh chu PUITLING kan ti ve



thung dawn nia. Naupang leh puitlingte chu mi-  
hring an ni ve tho va, khawvel neitu an ni lo bik  
dawn em ni? Naupang leh puitling hlanchhiah  
thalaite hnena neitu nihna pek chu a dik thei dawn  
em ni? Naupang leh puitlingte thunchihna laksak  
lovin thalaite hi khawvel neitu an nih zawkzia kan  
sawi mai dawn nia.

Zep rual a ni lo. Thalai nge nge zawng an tha  
a, an hlu baw. An duhawm a, an ngaihsanawm  
a ni. A tha lai nge nge chu a chhe lai ai zawngin  
a thlanawm a. Thatlai hi vanglai a ni ber a, a ngai-  
natawm thin. Hmel mawi lai, rilru chak lai, taksa  
chak lai .... a ni a. Puitlingte pawhin an that lai  
an ngai em em a, naupangte lahin tha lai nih hlan  
mawh an thlahlel thin.

Pathian pawhin that lai hun hi a ngaisang em  
em a ni. Khawvel chhandam nan Lal Isua khan  
kum thum chhung rawng a bawl a, a thatlaiin khaw-  
vel chhandamna hna a thawk zo thak a ni. Khaw-  
vel chhandamtu chu thalai a lo ni reng mai. Gau-  
tama Buddha kha lal in ropui tak chhuahsana thu  
tak a zawn khan kum 29 mi lek a la ni a, a inhmuh  
chhuah khan kum 36 vel mi a ni a. Buddhism dintu  
chu thalai a lo ni. Jainism dintu pawh kha  
thalai a ni baw. Confucius-a lal buhzem enkawla  
a lar tan khan kum 20 mi lek a ni a, kum 34 mi a

nih chuan amah zuitu leh a zirlai naupang'e c̄lu 3,000 aiin an tam tawh a ni. Mohammed-a khan kum 25 a nihin mi hausa tak mai nupuih a nei a, a rawngbawlna pawhin awmzia a nei tan ta nghe ngbe a. A that lai ngeiin rawng a bawl tan a ni. Zoroaster-a Salaban tlang panga a inhmuhchhuah khan thalai a la ni a. Khawvela sakhaw ropui tak tak dintute hi thalai an lo ni.

Sakhaw lama neitu chan changte chu thalai an ni zel mai. A dintu mai ni lovin rawngbawlna hna pawimawh tak tak chelhtute pawh thalai an ni ber. Martin Luther-a kha kum 24 a nihin puithiama nemngheh a ni a, John Calvin-a pawhin a lebkhabu chhuanvawr "The Institutes of the Christian Religion" chu kum 27 mi a nihin a publish a ni. John Huss-a te, John Wycliffe-a te leh mi pawimawh tak tak te pawh hian an that laia an rawngbawlna rah an seng thin a loni. Zosaphluia (Rev. David Evan Jones) pawh kha kum 27 a nihin Mizorama Missionary turin a rawn pen chhuak a ni Mizorama evangelist lar tak tak te hi thalai an ni a, pastor-te pawh hi thalai an lo ni deuh vek mai. An lar vanglai leh an rawngbawlna a hlawk zual lai pawh an that lai hun a ni thin. Sakhaw lamah hian thalaite hi a neitu an nihzia chu entirna ang leka tlem azawng kan sawi tak atang pawh hian a chiang tawk hle awm e.

Khawvela roreltu leh thuneitu pawh hi thal.ite bawkan ni. Khawvela lal fing ber, Solomon-a pawh kha a pa ai a awh khan kum 20 mi lek a ni. A ropui vanglai ber pawh a that lai hun a ni. Alexander Ropuia pawh kha a pa a thlak khan kum 20 lek a la ni. Europe ram tam tak hneha India ram hial a rawn run lai kha a lar vanglai a ni a. Khang hun lai khan kum 35 mi lek a la ni Napoleon Bonaparte-a kha kum 35 a nihin emperor ropui tak a ni. Nero (Claudius Caesar) phei kha chu kum 17 a nihin emperor a ni hman der. India rama lal ropui tak, Akbar-a phei chu kum 13 a nihin a lal hman der asin.

Khawvela lal ropui ber berre hi thalai an ni a. Tunlai hunah ngei pawh hian politician-ho chu an that laiin an lar hman zel mai. Thatlai hun hi rorel tura inbuatsaihna a ni a, that lai ngei hian hna ropui tak an thawk thin a ni. Lal ropui tak takte an indo va, ram leh ram an indo chian a. Mahse, a indovate chu sipai rual an ni thin. Sipaiho chu thalai an ni deuh vek a, thalaite bawkan indo thin a ni. Khawvela thuneihna leh thiltihtheihna hi thalaite ta a lo ni.

Science khawvelah pawh hian thalaite chu a neituan ni zel mai. Galileo a phei chuan kum 18 a nihin a thil hmuhchhuah hmasa ber a hmuhchhuak a. Plato an Athens-a Academy a hawn khan kum

39 mi lek a la ni. Scientist hmingthang tak, Michael Faraday-a chu kum 24 a nih atangin Scientist a ni a; kum 34 a tlin meuh chuan Director of The Laboratory and Fellow of the Royal Society a ni a. Louis Pasteur-a pawh kum 32 a nihin Lille-a Head of a College of Science a ni a, a la that lai ngeiin Director of Scientific Studies a ni bawh. Albert Einstein-a khan a lehkhahu pahnih 'The Special Theory of Relativity' leh 'The General Theory of Relativity' chu kum 31 a pelh hmain a publish a ni. Thlawhtheihna siam chhuaktu, Wilbur Wright leh Orville Wright-te unau chuan kum 36 an pelh hmain 'Kitty Hawk' chu boruakah an thlawhtir luah luah a ni. Kum 38 an pelh hmain an thlawhtheihna siamah mel 24 zet an thlawk nghe nghe a ni.

Thangthar zingah pawh hian thalaite hi science khawvelah neitu an la ni ta fo. Thlaa mihring lawn hmasa ber chu Neil Alden Armstrong (USA) a ni a. Thlaa a lawn khan kum 39 mi lek a la ni, thalai a lo ni reng mai. Boruak lawnga khawvel hel chhuak hmasa ber chu Yuriy Alekseyevich Gagarin (USSR) a ni a, khawvel a hel chhuah khan kum 27 mi lek a la ni. Hmeichhe zinga boruak lawnga khawvel hel chhuaktu hmasa ber chu Valentina Vladimirovna Tereshkova a ni a, kum 26 a nihin khawvel a hel chhuak ve thung a ni. Science lama mi pawimawh ber berte pawh thalai an ni a, thalaite chuan science

a ni. Mihring inhmuhchhuahna hun tlangpui chu kum 30 vel bawr hi a ni a, hlawhtlinna pawh hi kum 40 liam hma a ni deuh ber.

Infiamna khawvel neitu chu thalai an ni a, an thiam ber a; an chak ber niin a lang. World heavy weight boxing champion zawng zawng chu kum 21 leh kum 38 inkar mi vek an ni. Aleksandra Medved (USSR) chu kum 35 a nihin khawvela in-chai chak ber nihna chang rei ber a ni hman hial a ni. Dr. Emanuel Lasker (Germany) chu khawvela chess inkhelnaa a zâwna chak ber nihna chelh rei ber a nih kum chuan kum 27 mi lek a la ni. Hmeichhe zingah chuan kum 38 mi, Vera Menchik-Stevenson (USSR) a ni ve thung. Kum 1985-a Wimbledon Championship inchuha chak ber chu kum 17 mi, Boris Becker (W. Germany) a ni a. Wimbledon champion ni tawh, John Mc Enroe pawh hi tunah (86) hian kum 26 mi lek a la ni. 5th World Cup Hockey tournament-a infiam mite kha kum 20 leh kum 30 inkar mi deuh vek an ni. Infiamna kawng hrang hranga a ber hauhtu hi thalaite an ni deuh vek a, infiam mite phei hi chu thalaite an ni ber. Infiamna hian khawvelah hian thalaite hi an champion chlang hle a lo ni. Mizoramah ngei pawh hian infiam mite chu thalai an nihzia kan hria a, infiamna kawng tinrongah a ber hauhtu pawh thalaite an ni deuh vek a ni.

Khawvel hmun tina hmel tha ber thlan chhuah te chu thalaite an ni ber a, film star-ho pawh an lar vanglai chu an that lai a ni thin. Cinema hall-a kal tam berte pawh thalaite bawk. Intihblimna hmunah leh nawmchenna hmuna neitu chan changtu chu thalaite an ni. Suahsualna kawng tin rengah hian thalaite hian neitu chan an chang a. An hur ber a ni. Sawn pai leh sawn thlak pawh hi thalaite an ni deuh vek mai. Ruihtheih thil buaipuitu ber pawh thalaite an ni. Hippies pawh kha thalai rual an ni a, ruk hmang leh tual thah hmang pawh hi thalaite an ni deuh zel mai.

High school atanga University thlenga zirlaite chu thalai an ni ber a. Thiamna kawng peng tina neitu chan changte hi thalaite an ni. Khawvel finna leh thiamna hi thalaite kutah a innghat a, thalaite an fingin an lo thiam ber zel a ni. That lai hun hi inzirna hun leh rawngbawlna zau zawk nei tura inpuahchahna hun pawimawh ber a nih avang hian thalaite pawimawhna hi sawi mai aiin a nasa a ni.

Kan sawi tak atang khian khawvel neitu chu thalai an nihzia kan hriat theih ngei a rinawm. Kawng tin rengah thalaite hi khawvel neitu an ni a, khawvel hi thalaite ta a lo ni tak meuh mai. Khawvel neitu an nih avang hian thalaite mawhpburhna hi a sang em em a ni. An ta a nih avangin an

enkawl a tul a, a chhial a thatab mawh an phur a ni. Chuvangin thalaite hian khawvel neita an ni tih an hriat chian a pawimawh tak meuh meuh a ni.

An ta a nih miao avangin an veng himin an humbim tur a ni. Thalaite hian sual leh thil tha lo an tiansan phawt chuan khawvel hian a hmel mawina a thup thei hauh lo vang. Anmahni an insiam that phawt hi thil pawimawh a ni a. Midang entawntlaka an nuna an khawsak hi a tul a ni. An finna leh an theihna zawng zawng midang tana thil tha tih nana an hman phawt chuan khawvel thar an siam thei em em a ni.

Anmahni insiam thaa midang tana rawng an bawl chu thil tangkai tak leh tul ngawih ngawih a ni a. Chutiang bawka an mamawh chu naupang leh puitlingte nena thawhhona tha neih a ni. Midang thawhpui an thiama an theih phawt chuan khawvel siam thatna hna chu a hlawhtling ngei ang. Kum 1985 hi United Nations Organisation chuan thalaite kum atan a puang a. He kum pawimawh takab hian thalaite hian khawvel neitu an nih hriaa khawvel siam that nana hma an lak phawt chuan a vaneihthlak tak meuh ang.

Kristian thalaite hian thalai zingah mawhphurh-  
an an nei hian bik. Mattheia 5:14 kan chawr chuan

khawvel êng an nihzia Lal Isuan chiang takin a sawi a. Khawvel thim ên turin kristian thalaite hian mawhphurhna an lo nei lian tak meuh a ni. Khawvel dam theihna turin kristian thalaite hian theih-tawp an chhuah tur a ni a. Khawvel thim en turin Pathianin mawhphurhna an kovah a ngat tlat a ni.

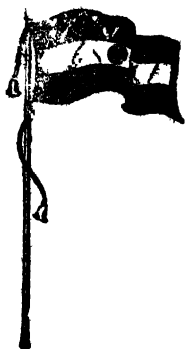
Kristian thalaite hian khawvel enkawl turin mawhphurhna thua hnih an nei a, an dam chhan chu khawvel siam that hi a lo ni. Pathian hian mihringte hi khawvel leh a chhunga thil awm zawng zawng enkawl tur hian a ring ngam a. Kristian thalai pawlte phei hi chu Lal Isua zuitu an ni a, khawvel tana nung tur an ni lehzuah. Khawvel tana nun chu an tih tur, an nihna tura Pathian ruat liau liau a ni.

Mizoram mai ni lo, khawvel pum puia kristian thalaite hi kan mawhphurhna hria a, hlen chhuak thei turin Lalpan kan zain mal min sawm theuh rawh se.

M.L.A. Hostel bul a thlen chuan politicianho dinhmun a ngaihtuah a. Kar lova an ropui thut thin dan leh zan khat thilthua an tlak vawn vawn dan a ngaihtuah lai chuan thisen sang leh thisen hniam veia thi awm pawh ni se awm lo tihna a nei lo. Thisen tam tak senga lalthutthleng changtu khawvel hmun tam taka an awm thin dan leh thisen chhuah duh lova theihtawp chhuaha beitu Mahatma Gandhi



meuh pawh thisen chhuaka a nunna laksak a ni chu mak a ti a. Lal Isua thisen chhuak ngaihlu a, ngaisang em em Kristian tam takten thisen chhuah tak aruanga thisen chhuah an duh loh dan a ngaihtuah chuan thil engkim mai chu buai ta vek ang hiala ngaihna a nei a.



Governor Gate bul a thlen chhoh chuan hman-hmawthlak a ti em em .a. Mahse, a thleng tep tawh baw a, Secretariat Building chhawng sang pui thliir pah chuan a ding khawmuang leh ta rih a. Chutia ding chunga a hawi a hawi lai chuan duhthawh tak leh var tak maiin khawtlang nun siamthat tul chuan a ngaihtuah ta chiam mai a.\*

---

\* Kum 1986-a Central KTP in seminar an buatsaih tuma "The need of involvement of KTP in social reform" tih thupui hman-a ta paper atanga lak chhuah-a ni.

“Kan la tha... kan sualna lai tlemte hi kan sawi vûng a, kan inmualpho mai mai a ni...” tiin kan sawi fova. Kan khawtlang nun hian belh chian a dawl meuh em aw, tiin a ngaihtuah a.

Mipat hmeichhiat kawngah hian hnam hmuhsitawm leh tawp kan ni ngai lo. Tlangvalin nula ngaih pawisa lem lo mah se, nula talin tlangval ngaih an pawisa em em thin. “Lianin sawn a pai nia ...” tih thute hi chu thu thinthawng tak mai a ni thin. Zahthlak leh mualphothlak taka ngaih a ni. Tunah erawh zawng ‘tunlai dan’ a ni lek fang ta. Zahthlak leh mualphothlak a tling ta meuh lo va, a hmei a pain kan pawisa meuh hlawm ta lo.

Kum tling lo nau titla ve ngawtte leh pasal pawh nei ve blei lo nau titla ve chhente hi palzam loh chi niin a lang. Nau tihtlak bakah hmeichhe insiam chungchangah pawh inzirtirna fumfe neih a hun hle. Pathian malsawmna kan hnarna a nih vaih chuan sual satliah a ni miah lo vang.

Tun hmain uire hi an inthup thiam vang nge Mizo zingah an vang viau niin a lang. Mi mal, chhungkua leh khawtlang tan hmingchhiatthlak tak a ni a. An hun laia thihna rapthlak tak mai, sakei seha thihna khawp suala ngaih hial a ni thin. Tunah erawh chuan uire an tam ta ble niin a lang. Zahthlak leh mualphothlak lah a tling ta bar lo. Uire

kan ingaihdamsiak a, kan iangaihzamsiak ni ta  
ni berin a lang.

## WHAT'S ON A MAN'S MIND



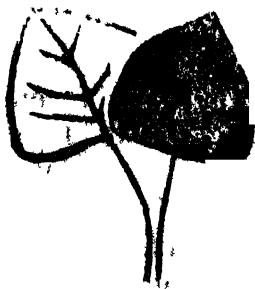
yzoro hi nawhchizuar hnam kan ni ngai lo.  
Kan thawnthuah takagial pawh nawhchizuar chanchin

a lawm hek lo. A hming pawh hi tun tlai khaw  
 bua kan hriat ve lek niin a lang. He sualna hi  
 Pathian ngaih leh mihring ngaiha sualna rapthlak  
 tak a ni. Kum eng emaw kal taah khan Aizawl  
 khawpui chhungah nawhchizuar thawm a thang a, a  
 reh leh deuh va. Ngaimawhā vei zui lah a blawh  
 nēp hlo. An pung zel ni tur a ni, 'SS' leh 'KS'  
 hmingin nawhchizaar thawm a thang hat a, luak  
 tichhuak khawp leh ngengpui chhun khawpa ngai-  
 mawha vei chu sawi loh, chanchinbu tingaihnawm-  
 tu leh tihralbtlatu lek fang a ni. Mizo Kristiante  
 hi sualin min tilungngai map lo ni berin a lang.  
 Sual haw lo va, sualna pawmzam mai mai hnam tluk  
 chhiatna chu sual khurah a ni ngei ang.

Pawngsual thawm pawhin min deng fo thin.  
 Mahse, kan chechang mawh hlawm tiah tiah hle.  
 Misual huat inzirtir a, sualna lak runthlak inzirtir  
 ngai kbawpin kan chawlawl zo ta niin a lang. Mi  
 sualte leihnawng rawih khawpa kan mawsama, kan  
 thinbrik theih hunah zawng kan ziazang deuh mahna.  
 Tun hma India ram ropui vanglai chanchinte kan  
 chhui chuan hremna a naman lo em em a, sualna  
 lah a rem thung thin. Sorkar pawhin khauh taka  
 dam a lekkanh a hun tak meuh a ni.

"Zu rui khla a mawi lo..." tiin zu rui kan tan  
 hlur a. "A rui alawm maw le..." tiin an tihsual

leh an dik lohna zawng zawng ngaidamin kan ngaih-hnathiam hmak a. Zu rui kan chhawnchhaib a, kan la hlimpui phian a. Anni lahin nuam an ti a, an phur tulh tulh a. Nula lahin an nel a, pasal atan an thlahlel phian a. Rilru puitling zawk awma lang, nu leh pate lahin makpash an hnualsuat hek lo. Khawtlang hrusitu atan kan iai lo va, Kristian ram enkawltu atan kan hnualsuat lo va, Kohhran rawngbawltu atan hial pawh kan ngaithei em em a. Zu rui tan pawh khawih theih a ni lo va, thil sual tih lah a theih hek loh. An zalen a, an lal a, an 'luck' ber maj. Mizo zingah zu thuka ruih man-hla awmin ka ring lo.



K.T.P. Seminar (1985) ah zu kan duh loh thuah thutlukna kan siam a. Synod vawi 61-na (1985) minnte 19-nah Excise Act hmanga kan rama zu zawrh kan duh loh tha a chuanga. Zu zuar reng reng kan Kohhran dan anga thunun remtih a ni bawh a. Pathian heninga, tingtutan kan tihthe hi Pathian hmangin kan bawhzui ngam dawn lo'm ni?

Zaa za Kristian kan ni tiin kan iak kan iak bawka, zu in mite chu kan nekchepin kan thlahthla ngam dawn lo'm ni? Pathian leh a Kohhranho pawisa lotute chu mi mal leh sorkar pawh kan hnawl tur a ni dawn lo'm ni? A nuam china rawngbawl tur kan nih chuan kan Pathian lehkhahute dah bova kawng danga inzirtir a tulin a rinawm. Zaa za Kristian ramah hian Pathian aia chungnung zawk leh ngaih pawimawh zawk kan neih chhung chuan Lalpa lung a awi thei lo vang.

Inkhuahkhirhna tha awm lawi lovin kan nun a zalen lutuk. Mipa leh hmeichhia kan inkuah nawk nawk a, kan inpawm chuk chuk a, kan iungheng nul nul a. Fiamthu leh thutak lah thlei hran hleih theih loh khawpin kan ho ral a. Thawmhnaw man to, maksak leh midang neih ve loh kan inngaihsan siak a Kristian inchei dan tur ngaihsak map lovin biak in thleng thlengin kan tladah a. Bus ticket leh Cenema ticket chuhin kan inphok nuai va k a. Town Bus-ah lah ni tin kan inhelnuai ziah a. Ni tin ei rawng kan bawl ve ziah a, rawngbawl thiam aram lah kan awm hek lo. Tihfuh changa chaw chhum thiam, tih fuh tuma chawhmeh siam thiam tawk tawk vek kan ni. Mu leh mal kan nei thlawt lo.

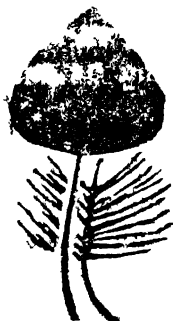
Sikul kai, lehkhah zir peih si lo te, nupui pasal duh, chhungkaw tha din peih si lo te, pawisa duh, hna

thawk peih miah lo te, mahni phu lehva inchei parh, neih aia tam hmang thang, vamtlang thpui a awm apianga ven ngai khawpa mit rawp te kan ni. Inti fting, fting si lo te; inti tha; tha hauh lo te; mahni retheihzia hai si lova mi hausa ni awm taka ei leh ina siih leh fong; a bathla tai pawha vamtlang rusi theh sawimawi thinte kan ni a. Kristian chhuanawm tak zawng kan ni mawh lo.

Kristian, Pathian thil aia khawvel thil ngainaa ngaisang zawkte kan ni a. Thianghlimana ngaisang anga lang, zuk leh hmuam, ei leh ina insum. duh hauh lo, Pathian thu khawvel thil nena iahmeh zawng mawha kailek, mahni duh dana Pathian be thang kan ni a. Rukruk, tuakhah leh inawhlum hnial map lo leh ngai pawimawh miah lo kan ni a. Sorkar hna duhdah taka thawk chung a hlawkpui ghet tum, loan leh sorkar tanpuina reng reng hman dik loh pawisa map lo, sum leh pai uma zu hman sa hmuna insul zut zut thin kan ni a. Nu leh pa, hruaitute leh Pathian rawngbawhtu meuh pawh kan pawisa hek lo. Mi hausa leh thiltitheh apiang kan intlawnsiak a, mi retheite pawisakna hlawlkan nei lo.

Kan kristian dante hi a khawvel hlauh hlauh ni berin a lang. Kristiante ni tin chanchinbu te, kar tin chanchinbu leh kan tehkhabe te hi a tenawmin a mawh lu deah te.

Dawt sawi kan hehzia te, mi sawichhiat kan hreh lehzia te, kan thatchhiatzia te, kan rinawm lehzia te, leh kan suahsual em em ziate ngaihtuah ehing pheh hi ehuan kan la dam sen suah te hi thil mak a tling tak meuh a ni. Kan hlep ruka kan thawmbuaw lei te, in leh lo kan dinte leh uawm-chenna tin renga kan inhman dante hi chhut chian ngam pawh niin a lang ta lo. Kan kristianna hian thlan laihna hmunah te, chhiatni thatniah leh kan ni tin khawsaknaah te hian awmzia a nei hlei thei lo hi chu manganthlak a tling tak meuh a ni.



Kristian rama kristiante politics khelh dan chhut hian tun thlenga Pathian thinurna kan la tawng baw lo hi a mak tak zet a ni. Sualna zawng zawng hi politics huang chhungah kan pawmzam vek ni berin a lang. Inthlan dawna Pathian hnena tawngtaina neqa tan lak te, vote thlak dawna tawngtaina nena Pathian dubzawng mi ngaihtuah te, Pathian tih mi



leh mi tha chawimawia, misualte thlauthla zawnga inzirtira infuih mawlh mawlh a hun ta. An hun laia thawk tha lo chu hnar ngama, thlan zel tlak te mizia thlir thlam tura infinchhuah kan mamawh tak meuh a ni. Kan Party leh kan chhungte aiin Pathian dah sang ila, kan ram aiin Pathian dah sang ila, Pathian san berna hmunah ram pawh a kal dik thin. Koh-hran mi anga kan tih duh loh, K.T.P. anga kan tih duh lohte chu eng hming mahin ti duh lo tlang ila a fel khawp a.

Ramhuai kan hlau lo va, Pathian kan hlau lo va, mihring pawisakna lah kan nei hek lo. Pathian duh dan pawisa map lovin kan duh danin Pathian kan bia a. Mahni tui zawng apiang kan ngai thlarau va, a tlachawp inngaih thlarau siakin kan ar khaw thim dai mawp mawp a. Biak in chhungah takngial pawh puithuna kan um bo ta. Sweet kan hmuam a, sehda kan hmuam a, kuhva kan ei a, kan bengchheng hle. Kan biak in meuh pawh talaa kalh ngai khawpin a him ta lo.

A lem leh a der vekin kan piangthar a ni ber mai. Camping leh campaign kan uar em em a, a thatna leh a that lohna chhui erawh chu kan uar rih lo. Kan thuhritute leh counsellor-te rawngbawl dan bi a fel hle a nih yaih chuan piangthar da leh thinte kan dem hmaa dem rhawt a dik ang. Kris-

mas apiangin sualna a pung a. Kum tinin Kristian tam takte chu Krismas boruakin a up chau ziah a. Kan Krismas hman dante hi chhut chian deuh a hun ta ble. Kan ruai theh mup mup dan te, kan lenkhawm mup mup dan te, tlaivar thak thaka kan lam mup mup dante hi sualna umbo zawng nge sualna tipunlun zawng? Kum tluana zan programme kan buaipui thinte pawh hi sualna tirem zawng nge sualna tipunlun zawng? Harhna kan buaipui dan te, Kohhran hial a buai fo thin dante hi eng vang ber nge? Kan Kohhran atanga lungawi lo an pung zel a, a chhan eng ber nge? Heng thil te hi chhui a fin thlak ble ang. Kan Kristianna a ka soal nasat zawh poh leh sualna leh buaina a punlun ve bawk tur a ni. Kan khawtlang nun siamtha tur hian kan Kristianna kalkanin hmun kilkhawr pan lo hram ang u.

Zaa za Kristiante chenna rama kan nun hi chanchin tha nen a inmawi thlawt lo. Kristian dazât vek kan lo ni. Hnam dang zingah zaa za kristian kan ni, kan chuti kan khati kan lo ti ve uk tawh si a. Kan insiam that hma hian an rawn finfiah ang a, zaa za ramhuai bia an lo ni zawk e, tiin ngaihdan an siam a, hlauhawm tak zet a ni. Mizo Kristiante hi lungmuang takin boralna kawngah kan inzui dum dum ni berin ka hria. Kan khawtlang nuna a chhe lai zawng hi hlep ta ila, sa tahchhuak

pek tiam lek pawh kan hlel ban ka ring lo. Eng  
kim mai hi a letling a, a linglet ve ve mai

Jona rawngbawlna chuan Ninevi khaw ropui  
tak mai a chhandam a. Lota te chhungkua erawh  
chuan Sodom leh Gomorra mita suafna an chhan-  
dam zo lo thung. Keini hian kan khawtlang nun  
sual rapthlak tak mai hi eng tak anpu ve ang i maw?  
Engpawhise, Lota nupui i hre reng ang u. Kan  
khawtlang nun siamthat tulzia chu kan bre tlang  
hle tawhin ka ring a. Siamtha tur pawhin kan  
phur tlang hle turah ka ngai a. Suat do va, mi  
sualte bei tura rilru siam mekte pawh kan nih hlawn  
ka ring a. Pen chhuaka bei mai tura thahnemngai  
takte kan nih ngei ka ring. Mahse..... kan khaw-  
tlang nun siamtha tur hian rala mi bei turin in-  
puahchah lo hram ang u. Hlate khuaa mi bela  
nawr tur angin rilru i siam hek lo vang u. "Kan  
sualna hi a namen lo ta em mai a, insiam tha ang  
u" tin rilru i siam thong ang u.

"Ani zawngin Pathian anga awm a, Pathian  
thuka awm chu thi thlakhieln hleth theihah a ruat  
lo va, mihngte anga lo piangin bewih angah a  
insiam a, amah leh amah a intikawin ta zawk a.  
Tin mihng anga lo awm a inngaitlawm a, thi  
khawp hiala thu zawm a lo awm ta a, kawoa  
tuhna ngai chu...." Philippi 2:6-8. Pathian rawngbawh-

na chu inpumpekna leh tuarna a ni. Kristiante  
hian inpumpek leh tuar kan huam em ??



Tlema a chhoh deuh hnu chuan Zorama te  
tukverh leh kawngkapui la inkhar thap chu a hmu  
a. A kaibthawh hmain an la tho hman lo nia  
ngaiin a lawm rilru hle a. Tichuan,... kawngkhar  
kik ri dat dat chung chuan... "ZORAM, tho rawh.  
I TLAI ANG E," a ti a.





MIZORAM STATE LIBRARY

Author \_\_\_\_\_

Title \_\_\_\_\_

Classified by 100 \_\_\_\_\_

Classified \_\_\_\_\_

Number of copies \_\_\_\_\_

Acquired by \_\_\_\_\_

Location No. \_\_\_\_\_



PRINTED AT LENGCHAWN PRESS C-1000

2A